

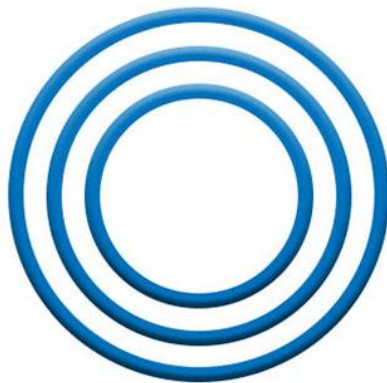
NE DUKEKLĚ

KA KLOBO-TO DUNYATEFE

*Of Perceptiveness In Global Politics-Strategy*

*Veiled Reality Behind The Historical Facade of Our World*

*Volume II*



Godefroy M. AKUÉ

KA KLOBO-TO DUNYATEFE

Of Perceptiveness In Global Politics-Strategy  
Veiled Reality Behind The Historical Facade of Our World

Compiled by G. M. AKUÉ

This document may be reproduced and translated by any individual or group, provided that no modification is made and that this notice is preserved.

Completed in February 2023

## Resources

Resources for this compilation can be found at the following sites:

Phoenix Journals:

Phoenix Source:

[http://www.phoenixsourcedistributors.com/html/phoenix\\_journals.html](http://www.phoenixsourcedistributors.com/html/phoenix_journals.html)

Ka-Akehene-Aton:

<http://ka-akehene-aton.com/pj.html>

Audio Letter, Dr. Peter D. Beter:

<https://www.peterdavidbeter.com/>

<http://ka-akehene-aton.com/pb.html>

# Contents

Foreword .....	04
<b>Part 1, Driving Force Behind Wars and Revolutions .....</b>	<b>05</b>
The War Against Shem .....	05
Khazars .....	30
Russia and The Khazars .....	35
The French Revolution .....	43
The American Revolution .....	58
The Civil War .....	67
The Secret Holocaust .....	89
The Conspiracy .....	114
Illuminati Plan For World Takeover .....	116
The Plan: Total Subjugation .....	117
URSS Mind Control Devices .....	118
Covert Attacks Against Western Personnel .....	119
<b>Part 2, Russian Imperial Family After The Revolution .....</b>	<b>123</b>
Colonel Michal Goleniewski .....	123
Newspaper Reports in 1918 .....	124
How It Happened .....	124
The Alekseï Story .....	125
Some Documented Cases .....	127
Alekseï's Information Accurate .....	128
Proof of Identity .....	129
<b>Part 3, Falkland Island War .....</b>	<b>131</b>
How About Some Facts, Skeletons and Dirty Laundry? .....	131
Military Secret of South Georgia Island .....	133
Secret Naval War of The Southern Hemisphere .....	141
The Falkland Island War (Malvinas) .....	143
"Spudding In" .....	144
A Key Ship Destroyed .....	146
Not Exactly A Dry Hole .....	147

The Coup-de-Grâce .....	147
<b>Part 4, Cosmopolitics-Strategy and Secret Weapons .....</b>	<b>149</b>
War In Space, The Battle of The Harvest Moon, September 27, 1977 .....	149
The Last Days of The Rockefeller Empire .....	155
The Soviet Particle Beam And Killer Satellites .....	159
The Enforced Disarmament of America .....	162
Cyclones, Air Quakes and Soviet Intimidation of America .....	165
The Dawning of Soviet Cosmostrategy And Cosmopolitics .....	171
Russian Space Command and The Moon .....	177
Nuclear War One (1) .....	183
The Fake Pope .....	183
Nuclear War One (2) .....	186
Countdown To Nuclear War One .....	187
<b>Part 5, Space-Gate, The Veil Removed .....</b>	<b>189</b>
Crashed Spacecraft .....	189
MJ-12 Committee .....	190
The Council on Foreign Relations .....	191
Kissinger Early Role .....	191
UFO Study Results .....	192
The Government Role .....	192
Crash Details .....	194
EBE .....	196
The Friendly Skies .....	198
An Impotent Giant .....	198
Intelligence & Cover-Up .....	199
Silence At Any Costs .....	200
N. S. A. Gets To Be Boss .....	201
World Powers Informed .....	201
The Bilderbergers .....	202
Nelson Rockefeller's Role .....	203
Eisenhower's Meeting .....	204
U. S. /Aliens Treaty .....	205
Alien Bases In The U.S. ....	206

Rockefeller's Key Role .....	207
Prophecies of Fatima Confirmed .....	208
Time Travel .....	208
The Jason Society's Alternatives .....	209
Funding Via Illegal Drugs .....	210
Kennedy Ultimatum .....	211
Moon Base LUNA .....	213
Preparing for Alien Contact .....	214
The Secret Government .....	215
<b>Part 6, The Guyana Massacre, Jonestown .....</b>	<b>217</b>
Will The "Real" Guyana Story Please Stand Up? .....	217
Military Purpose of Jonestown .....	218
Must Go Back To 1965 To Lay The Plot .....	219
Origins of the People's Temple .....	220
Changes in Behavior .....	221
Major Target .....	222
In The Beginning of The Scheme .....	224
Poor Leo Ryan .....	224
The Battle : Thanksgiving Day 1978 .....	225
Details of That Massacre .....	227
Counters Afraid of Disease .....	228
The Nightmare Continued .....	228
Where Could They Take All Those Bodies? .....	230
And How Did Jones Manage To Get Out? .....	231
How Could That Happen To An Evangelist ? .....	232

## Foreword

This compilation of texts is the second of the series of three (3) volumes intended to shed light on the true history behind the smokescreen facade presented and taught in the conventional schools of nations upon the surface of our Terra-Urantia.

Its contents will take the reader a step further into understanding the game, the stakes and the ultimate goal.

The excerpts used for the compilation come for the most part from the Phoenix Journals whose valuable content was passed on by Hatonn (Aton) during the years 1990-2000. He is the United Federation Fleet Commander of the Intergalactic Federation Command from the Galactic Sector to which our Solar System belongs. These are our ancestors-elders under the direct command and service of the Creator-God Aton.

You will therefore find throughout these writings comments often in brackets confirming, correcting or completing statements and conclusions made by authors who have not always had the opportunity to see the historical picture as a whole. And this is that which ensures truth and accuracy of the statements made herein.

## Part I

### Driving Force Behind Wars and Revolutions

There is a whole historical past of interactions of the peoples of our Mother Planet that eludes us for the most part, due to a factor unnatural that we will identify as systematic untruth. All this has laid a bed for the mind, subconscious control of the human species to the point that the same behavioral and thought patterns are always put at the forefront again and again. And what are we talking about here? Wars and revolutions motivated and fed by endless anti-Life lies.

The underlying causes will be explained a little more in the following writings. Namely, what were and are the various revolutions and wars that our world has known until now, and which are our daily references, and especially those of our so-called elites, and at all the turning points of contemporary history, and even beyond.

### The War Against Shem

They sacrificed unto demons, which were no gods.

Deut. 32:17

In the churches of America, Christians worship a somewhat paternal God; the bearded patriarch whom Michelangelo depicted on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel, an authoritarian figure who is also the Father of our Teacher, and our Saviour, Jesus Christ. God is revered as the original Creator of our universe, and as the ultimate moral guide. In this scenario, humanity is a somewhat innocuous group, placed in a pastoral setting, generally obedient to the laws of God, and subject to punishment when disobedience occurs. Religious observance based on this concept is adequate until this Arcadian scene is disturbed by misadventures or calamities. It also begs the question of innate or inescapable evil. Satan, the fallen angel, and rebel against God (Satan, a Hebrew word meaning "adversary") appears in the Bible. There are frequent references to God's admonishment, and often, chastisement, of wrongdoers, both individually and in large groups. Here again, the persistent appearance of evil throughout the history of mankind is dealt with as it occurs, but it is difficult to fix either its sources or its causes. Therefore, humanity has existed under a considerable disadvantage, unable to recognize or understand evil before being injured by it.

Indeed, the great movement of modern history has been to disguise the presence of evil on the earth, to make light of it, to convince humanity that evil is to be "tolerated" "treated with greater understanding", or negotiated with, but under no circumstances, should it ever be forcibly opposed. This is the principal point of what has come to be



known as today's liberalism, more popularly known as secular humanism. The popular, and apparently sensible, appeal of humanism is that humanity should always place human interests first. The problem is that this very humanism can be traced in an unbroken line all the way back to the Biblical "Curse of Canaan". Humanism is the logical result of the demonology of history.

Modern day events can be understood only if we can trace their implications in a direct line from the earliest records of antiquity. These records concern pre-Adamic man, a hybrid creature whose origins are described in ancient books. The Book of Enoch (which itself is part of an earlier Book of Noah, written about 161 B.C.), says that Samjaza (Satan), the leader of a band of two hundred angels, descended on Mt. Carmel. They had lusted after the daughters of men from afar, and now they took them for wives. These fallen angels, known as the Order of the Watchers, taught their wives magic. The issue of these unions was a race of giants, known as Nephilim.

The Bible does not mention the Nephilim specifically by name, and Strong's Concordance does not list them. However, Nelson's Concordance has several listings under Nephilim. The verses of the Bible to which it refers are Genesis 6:4, "There were giants in the earth in those days." The Revised Standard Version does give the name of the Nephilim, the same verse reading, "The Nephilim were on the earth in those days". These giants later became known as "the sons of Anak". In Numbers 13:33, we read, "And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants". These giants constituted a powerful menace to other peoples. In Deuteronomy 9:2 is the complaint, "Who can stand before the children of Anak?" Nevertheless, they were finally killed or driven out. "There were none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel". (Joshua 11:22)

These early giants would be considered as mutations by modern scientists. Because of their peculiar parentage, they had habits and lusts which horrified their neighbors. Their leader, Satan (the adversary of God), also known as Satona, was the serpent who entered into and seduce Eve, producing the first murderer, Cain (according to mythology). Not only were the Nephilim a menace to others, their uncontrollable hatred and violence sometimes led them to attack and kill each other. They then ate their victims, introducing cannibalism to the world. According to some accounts, God slaughtered them, while the Archangel Michael imprisoned the fallen angels, the Order of the Watchers, in deep chasms in the earth.

Unfortunately for humanity, this was not the end of the matter. Satan, through his children, the Nephilim, and also through Cain, had now established a demonic presence on the earth. His rebellion against God would result in continuous suffering and travail on earth for centuries to come. The history of mankind since his rebellion is the history of the struggle between the people of God and the Cult of Satan. With this understanding, it is now possible to trace the historical events which reveal the

actual archives of the two adversaries.

The Book of Zohar stresses the talmudic legend that demons originated in sexual congress between humans and demonic powers. This offers a reasonable explanation as to why all occult ceremonies stress three things: drugs, incantations (which express hatred of God), and bizarre sexual practices.

The study of demonology in history discloses answers to otherwise inexplicable aspects of man's history. The torture and murder of children, obscene rites and mass killings of innocents in worldwide wars, as well as other catastrophes, are phenomena which bear little or no relation to mankind's day by day routine of tilling the soil, raising families, and maintaining the standards of civilization. On the contrary, these types of calamities are direct assaults on the normal existence of humanity. Furthermore, they are expressions of the rebellion against God, as attacks on His People.

Because of their extraordinary powers, demons have always attracted a certain number of followers on earth. "Secret" organizations, which insist on concealing their rites and their programs from all "outsiders" must do so in order to prevent exposure and the inevitable punishment. While they were wandering in the desert, the Jewish tribes worshipped demons and monsters. They revered their mythical monsters, Leviathan, Behemoth, and Raheb, who well may have been survivors of the tribe of giants, the Nephilim. They also made sacrifices to the demon of the desert, Azazel.

Their mythology developed a certain hierarchy of demons. A Demonarch, who presumably was Satan, ruled over all demons on earth. He was also known as the Prince of Evil, Belial (the Hebrew Be'aliah, meaning Yahweh is Baal). Next in the hierarchy of demons was Asmodeus, King of the Demons, and his wife, Lilith, chief demoness of the Jews. Lilith is well known today as the patron goddess of the lesbians. Her name survives in many current organizations, such as the Daughters of Lilith. This choice of a patroness suggests that there may always have been a certain amount of demoniac impulses in homosexual practices. This motivation would fit in with the basic rites of occultism, such as defiance of God, and the development of "unusual lifestyles". The inevitable retribution for these practices has now appeared among us in the form of the widespread plague of AIDS.

Lilith is typical of the demons who were created by sexual intercourse between the daughters of man and the Watchers. They first appeared during the six days of creation as disembodied spirits, and later took physical form. The Book of Zohar says, "Every pollution of semen gives birth to demons". The Encyclopaedia Judaica refers to "the impurity of the serpent who had sexual relations with Eve". The Kabbalah claims that Lilith had intercourse with Adam and produced demons as part of the cosmic design, in which the right and the left are the opposing currents of pure and impure

powers, filling the world, and dividing it between the Holy One and the serpent Samael. (Zohar Bereshit 73b., 53 et seq.)

Webster's Dictionary says of Lilith: "Heb. meaning of the night. 1. Jewish folklore, a female demon vampire. 2. Jewish folklore, first wife of Adam before the creation of Eve". Many legends identify Lilith as the first wife of Adam. These myths claim that God formed Lilith out of mud and filth. She soon quarreled with Adam. Because of her overweening pride, she refused to let him lie on top of her. It is for this reason that she was adopted as the patroness of the lesbians. She left Adam and fled to the shores of the Red Sea, where she was said to indulge in her sexual fantasies with demons, living among the wild beasts and hyenas. Her presence gave rise to many terrifying legends; she became the chief of Jewish demonesses and was said to prey on newly born children, sucking the life out of them. She also was known to suck the blood from men who were sleeping alone and is referred to as "the night hag" (Isaiah 34:14 - And wild beasts shall meet with hyenas, the satyr shall cry to his fellow; yea, there shall the night hag alight, and find for herself a resting place.) Except for this one verse, her name was excised from all Scripture because of her unsavory reputation.

Other legends claimed that Lilith and her accompanying demonesses ruled over the four seasons, as Lilith-Naameh, Mentral, Agrath, and Nahaloth. They were said to gather on a mountaintop near the mountains of darkness, and there celebrate the Witches Sabbath, when they would have intercourse with Samael, the Prince of Demons.

It was because God had had such an unfortunate result with Lilith, after creating her out of mud and filth, that he decided to go to Adam's rib for his next creation, Eve. She was subsequently known as "haw wah", "Mother of All the Living", and also as "the Serpent Mother" because of her later association with Satan. The Prince of Darkness had a number of disguises, but when he incarnated sexual desire, as he did for Eve, he always appeared as a serpent.

Because evil was now established on earth, through the presence of the demons and their followers, it was necessary for God to punish mankind. In inflicting this punishment, He resolved to be just. For this, it was necessary for Him to select those who were without stain, and who would be allowed to survive the punishment. His method of selection was a simple one. He chose those who had not been contaminated. His choice was Noah and his family. Noah is described in Genesis 6:9, "Noah was perfect in his generations". The word generations here is an imperfect translation of the Hebrew word "to-led-aw", which means ancestry. An earlier and more appropriate translation is "Noah was a just man, and perfect, without blemish in his generations." He was God's choice because he and his family were the last remaining pure blooded Adamites in the world. (The Revised Standard Version has an even greater error in its wording, "Noah was blameless in his generations", since it

does not state what he would have been blamed for).

The site of the Flood, which was God's prescribed punishment for mankind, was not in the Near Eastern area, as is commonly supposed. Archaeologists have been puzzled for years that they could find no evidence of such a flood in this area. In fact, because Cain had been banished "east of Eden", Noah and his family lived in the Tarim Basin, located in the Upper Sinkiang Province. This basin was fed by the River Tarim, and here the Deluge took place.

Having been warned by God of the impending catastrophe, Noah succeeded in building the Ark, one of the greatest engineering feats of all time. Weighing 36,750 tons, it was built entirely of wood. It was 450 feet long, 75 feet wide, and 45 feet in depth. On this Ark, God commanded Noah to "take of every living thing of all flesh". Because of the limited space on the Ark, there could be no possibility of further reproduction of these species during their time aboard, and God commanded that no intercourse should take place. This commandment was violated by an inhabitant of the Ark, Ham, the second son of Noah. Ham had intercourse with a pre-Adamite woman on the Ark, a dark skinned person. Their offspring was a black son named Cush, who became the symbol of Ethiopia.

Noah was dismayed when he learned that his son had violated God's commandment, because he knew that retribution would come. After the Flood had subsided, and life on earth went back to its usual routine, Noah continued to be haunted by his fears. The subsequent occurrences have since had dire consequences for all of mankind. In the Bible, it appears as somewhat of a riddle, since the characters are identified and misidentified in sequential verses. Neither the exact sequence of events, their explanation, or the identification of the principals can be followed as it appears in Genesis, possibly due to mistranslations or editing over the centuries.

Although life on earth had resumed its pre-Deluge felicity, Noah continued to be distressed by Ham's transgression. So vexed was he that he drank too much wine, and he lay exposed in his drunkenness. As it is recounted in Genesis 9:24-27, Ham's son Canaan saw his grandfather exposed, although at one point he is referred to as "Noah's youngest son," instead of the correct designation as his grandson. Noah's other sons, Shem and Japheth, seeing their father exposed, hastened to cover him with a cloak. However, when he awakened, Noah was greatly infuriated by what had taken place, and he pronounced a curse on Canaan, "Cursed be Canaan; a slave of slaves shall he be to his brothers (Shem and Japheth)". Here again is something of a riddle, as Shem and Japheth were the uncles of Canaan, not his brothers. The "riddle" is probably an intentional one, because it is intended to evoke a special study of these verses to come to an understanding of these very important messages, warnings to all future generations.

Various explanations have been offered for Noah's tremendous anger at Canaan, and his Curse of Canaan. One, which has now largely been discounted, is that Ham may have slept with Noah's wife, or that he had made an attempt to do so. No basis for this conjecture has ever been established. Another explanation is that Noah cursed Canaan because he was still vexed at Ham's violation of God's commandment to the inhabitants of the Ark, that they should refrain from intercourse while on board. Because Ham had slept with the pre-Adamite woman on the ark, Noah finally vented his wrath in the Curse of Canaan. This also fails to ring true; the men of the Old Testament were very direct in their dealings; if Noah was vexed with Ham, he would have cursed Ham, not Canaan. None of these explanations offers a valid reason for the vehemence of Noah's curse, a curse which has blighted humanity for three thousand years. The only rational explanation for the curse is Noah's anger that Canaan had done something which thoroughly outraged his grandfather. Looking on him while he was exposed would hardly have caused such a reaction. Scholars finally concluded that Canaan had done something so degrading that Noah had to pronounce a curse upon him. What would this have been? The Bible as presently translated does not really give us a clue. These scholars decided that Canaan, being of mixed race, and therefore not bound by the rigid moral code of the Adamites, had probably committed a homosexual act on his grandfather. Being of pure stock, Noah would have been exceedingly wroth at such an act, and would have reacted as he did.

The Curse of Canaan was extended to the land which was named after him, the Land of Canaan. The Canaanites themselves, the people of this land, became the greatest curse upon humanity, and so they remain today. Not only did they originate the practices of demon-worship, occult rites, child sacrifice, and cannibalism, but as they went abroad, they brought these obscene practices into every land which they entered. Not only did they bring their demonic cult to Egypt, but, known by their later name, the Phoenicians, as they were called after 1200 B.C., they became the demonizers of civilization through successive epochs, being known in medieval history as the Venetians, who destroyed the great Byzantine Christian civilization, and later as "the black nobility", which infiltrated the nations of Europe and gradually assumed power through trickery, revolution, and financial legerdemain.

The reputation of Canaan is to be found in many ancient records, although its foul history has been carefully expunged from even more of the historic archives and libraries. In 1225 B.C., the Pharaoh Merneptah, who, because of his victories in the Canaanite region, was known as "Binder of Gezer", set up a stele to commemorate his successes. Among the inscriptions placed thereon was this: "Plundered is the Canaan, with every evil; All lands are united and pacified".

This inscription did not mean that Merneptah had used every evil to plunder the Canaan; it meant that he had in his sojourn there encountered every evil practiced by



this notorious tribe.

Ham had four sons; Cush, who founded the land of Ethiopia; Mizraim, who founded Egypt; Put, who founded Libya; and Canaan, who founded the land of the Canaanites, the area now in contention as the State of Israel. In the Aggidah. Cush is said to be black-skinned as punishment for Ham's having had intercourse on the Ark. "Three copulated on the Ark, and they were all punished-the dog, the raven, and Ham. The dog was doomed to be tied, the raven expect rates his seed into the mouth of his mate, and Ham was smitten in his skin. Note 9, San. 108b. i.e., from him descended Cush, the negro, who is black-skinned".

In talmudic literature, Cushi always means a black person or the negro race. Cushite is synonymous with black. (Yar Mo'ed Katan 16b).

The Bible as presently translated makes no reference to Cush's color. Reference to his descendants, the Cushites, appears only in Numbers and in Samuel Book Two. Numbers 12:1 reveals that "Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses because of the Cushite woman he had married, for he had married a Cushite woman". Here again, no explanation is given as to why Miriam and Aaron turned against Moses, yet the matter is obviously of some importance, because the same verse emphasized by repetition that he had married a Cushite woman. We find the explanation by turning to the Talmud, which tells us that "Cushite" always means black. The verse in Numbers should read, and originally may have read, "Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses because of the black or Cushite woman he had married". Second Samuel contains seven references to Cushites, but again no descriptions are given.

Prof. Sayee, the noted Egyptian scholar, and authority on the ancient Near and Middle East, explains that Canaan means "low," and Elam means "high". The Canaanites were those who inhabited the low places; the Elamites occupied the high ground. Col. Garnier, in his great work, "The Worship of the Dead", quotes Strabo's observation that "the Cushites inhabit the coastal regions of all Asia and Africa". They were never aggressive enough to fight for or remain on higher ground, and were forced to remain in the low, swampy areas, exposed to the elements, areas which other peoples would not contest them for.

Garnier continues, p. 78 of "The Worship of the Dead": "We have also seen that Osiris was black, or of the Cushite race, and this was characteristic of the Egyptians. Herodotus speaks of the Egyptians generally as black and wooly haired. There were two races in Egypt, the Mizraimites, who first colonized the country, and the black Egyptians, the latter receiving their name from Aegyptus, the son of Belus, i.e. Cush. There can be little doubt, therefore, that Aegyptus, the father of the black Egyptians, and son of Belus, is the same as the black Osiris". On p. 92 Garnier informs us: "The Aryan immigration and Brahmanism were subsequent to that of a Cushite race more

or less hostile to them and their religion. We find Aryan traditions speaking of themselves as white and the Dasyns as black, i.e. Cushite". Garnier quotes a description of the Cushites as follows: "They call them demons and devil-worshippers, and lascivious wretches who make a god of the Sisna, the Lingam, and the Phallus".

Garnier goes on (p. 131) to observe that "Buddha must be identified with those gods whose human origin was Cushite, from Cush, the great prophet and teacher of the ancient Paganism, the father of the black or Ethiopian race. Buddha, although the chief god of the yellow race, is constantly represented, as black with woolly hair and negro features, the flat noses and thick lips of many of the ancient statues which occur in Hindustan, for these are clearly the well-known features of the genuine African negro; the human origin of Buddha was Cush".

Ham's subsequent acts did nothing to clear his reputation. He stole the garments which God had made for Adam and Eve before He expelled them from the Garden of Eden. Cush inherited these garments from Ham and passed them on to his son, Nimrod. Because of these garments, Nimrod became known as "the mighty hunter". He was considered to be invincible as long as he wore these garments, which are recorded in Genesis 3:21. Animals and men cowered before the onslaught of Nimrod because of these garments, which conferred great powers upon him (Encyclopaedia Judaica). Nimrod, who was born on December 25<sup>th</sup>, the High Sabbath of Babylon, was the founder of Babylon and the city of Nineveh.

In the history of mankind, Nimrod stands unequaled for his symbolism of evil and Satanic practices. He is credited for having founded Freemasonry and for building the legendary Tower of Babel, in defiance of God's will. In talmudic literature, he is noted as "he who made all the people rebel against God". Pes. 94b. The legend of the Midrash recounts that when Nimrod was informed of Abraham's birth, he ordered all the male children killed, to be certain of eliminating him. Abraham was hidden in a cave, but in latter life he was discovered by Nimrod, who then ordered him to worship fire. Abraham refused and was thrown into the fire.

The legendary symbol for Nimrod is "X". The use of this symbol always denotes witchcraft. When "X" is used as a shortened form meaning Christmas, it actually means "to celebrate the feast of Nimrod". A double X, which has always meant to double-cross or betray, in its fundamental meaning indicates one's betrayal into the hands of Satan. When American corporations use the "X" in their logo, such as "Exxon", the historic Rockefeller firm of Standard Oil of New Jersey, there can be little doubt of this hidden meaning.

The importance of Nimrod in any study of the occult cannot be over-emphasized. Because of the powers given him by the clothing of Adam and Eve, Nimrod became the first man to rule the whole world. He indulged that power by launching excesses and

horrors which have never been equaled. Ever since the time of Nimrod, Babylon has been the symbol of depravity and lust.

Nimrod also introduced the practice of genocide to the world. His grandfather, Ham, having consorted with other races, and brought children of mixed race into the world, was persuaded by his consort, the evil Naamah, to practice ritual murder and cannibalism. She informed Ham that by killing and eating fair-skinned people, his descendants could regain their superior qualities.

Throughout the ensuing centuries, the fair-skinned descendants of Shem, Noah's oldest son, have ritually been slaughtered by the darker descendants of Ham and Nimrod, in the world's most persistent campaign of racial and religious persecution.

Not only did Nimrod kill and eat the fair-skinned descendants of Shem, in his fury and hatred he often burned them alive. The type of human sacrifice involving the eating of the slaughtered human victims derived its name from the combined names of his uncle, Canaan, and the demon god Baal, the two names being combined to form the word "cannibal". Nimrod was also known in ancient history by the names of Marduk, Bel, and Merodach. Because of his importance in its history, Babylon was known as the Land of Nimrod. Nimrod is also cited in the most ancient Masonic constitutions as the founder of Freemasonry.

Nimrod's downfall reputedly came about when he began to build the Tower of Babel, a ziggurat, or temple tower, which was planned to rise up into the heavens. Because of this offense against God, Shem, the eldest son of Noah, pronounced judgment against Nimrod, and executed him.

Josephus says that "Ham's black grandson, Nimrod, was beheaded by Shem". Other accounts add that Shem then cut Nimrod's body into pieces and sent the pieces to the pagan temples of Babylon, as a warning to the priests that their sex orgies and child sacrifices would result in a similar judgment of execution. Instead of abandoning their hideous ceremonies because of this warning, the priests literally went underground. No longer did "their altars smoke with human blood", as Kitto, the great Palestinian authority, described them. The priests took the pieces of Nimrod as relics to their secret meeting places, which were hidden in "groves" and "shrines". This was the origin of the secret Mystery cults, whose orgies could no longer be performed in public temples. Because of the power of Shem, the priests from that time on conducted their forbidden orgies out of the light of day, in their secret hiding places. Their meetings were bounded with secret rites, which no one outside of their order was permitted to know, on pain of death. This was the origin of the Gnostics, the Knowing Ones, who knew the secrets. It may be for this reason that Nimrod became known as the founder of Freemasonry, because its fundamental rites were established and invoked after he was killed, in order to carry on his work of evil.



The history of mankind for the past three thousand years has been the history of struggle between the fair-skinned descendants of Shem and the darker-skinned descendants of his brother, Ham, yet you will not find this struggle defined in any historical work. The records of the genocide against the people of Shem are apparent throughout the archives of history, but there is not a school or university whose faculty will apprise its students of this simple fact. This in itself explains much which is usually dismissed as being "beyond explanation". The reason for this odd development is that the descendants of Ham traditionally have usurped the educational process, through their earlier usurpation of the priesthood to carry on their Satanic work. They have controlled the educational system ever since, converting it to their own evil purposes. It is of even greater interest that not a single school of theology anywhere in the world takes note of this central fact of history, a red thread which runs continuously through the record of events.

In the Greek language, Shem appears as Ehu; in Egyptian mythology, he is Shu, the son of Ra, the Sun God. It was through claimed descent from Shem that Louis, King of France, called himself the "Sun King." However, a much more important point, and one that has again been obscured or hidden by the priests who controlled the educational system throughout the last three thousand years, is the fact that it was Shem who founded and built the great civilization of Egypt.

The rulers of Egypt were called Pharaohs, from the Hebrew word pira, meaning "long hair". The native Egyptians were short-haired. Not only was Shem long-haired, he was also fair-haired. In their records, the priests call Shem "Shufu", or "Khufu", which means long hair. Being a great warrior, Shem easily led his people in the conquest of the native Egyptians. He immediately set about to commemorate his reign by building the Great Pyramid at Gizeh. Babylon was then overcome by the son of Shem, Elam; a later descendant, Cyrus of Persia, an Elamite, completed the final conquest of Babylon and built the great Persian Empire. It was to signify his great military successes that Shem adopted as his symbol the lion, which is still the symbol of rulers today. The Great Pyramid was later called Khiut, the Horizon, in which Khufu had been swallowed up, as the western horizon swallowed up the sun each evening.

After extensive archaeological investigations, the Royal Astronomer of Scotland concluded that the evidence was irrefutable that the Great Pyramid at Gizeh had been built by Shem. He found the name Shufu inside the pyramid, painted in red, which signified Shem's fair hair. Also inside the pyramid is an inscription placed there after the death of his descendant, Amenhotep IV, "He stopped the barbaric practices of the priests which had been introduced by Naamah and her followers from Babylon, including Nimrod". The priests murdered Amenhotep IV, so that they could resume their orgies of lust and child sacrifices. They had admitted to Herodotus that the Great Pyramid had been built by "a wandering shepherd", an odd observation, as

shepherds do not usually create such grandiose monuments to themselves. However, this was one of the terms of derision by which they always referred to Shem after his death. Other inscriptions by the priests throughout centuries of Egyptian history revile Shem as "pig", "dwarf", and other terms signifying their hatred of him, possibly because he slew their mentor, Nimrod. In the same areas, other inscriptions extol the degenerate Ham, who had been corrupted by his consort, the evil Naamah, and introduced to the practices of human sacrifice and cannibalism.

Egyptian civilization reached its peak during the reign of Shem. The Sphinx is now admitted to be a portrait of him. After his death, the priests not only resumed their evil practices, but they embarked on a successful campaign to black out his name from recorded history, a campaign which has largely succeeded during the ensuing three thousand years. They also launched terrible punitive actions against Shem's fair-haired descendants, often murdering them, or burning them alive. Not only did the priests falsify the records of Shem, but they also succeeded in eliminating most of the subsequent history of his fair-skinned descendants, the Shemites, or, as they are sometimes called, the Semites.

The Arab scholar Murtadi noted that Num and Khufu (Shufu), the builders of the Pyramids, lived with Noah. (British Museum Catalog, 1909). Shem was also referred to by the name of Menes, from the Hebrew Meni, or man, which appears in the Egyptian Book of the Dead, referring to Uranus and his three sons, an obvious reference to Noah. Ham later became known as the Egyptian God Amon.

## SOCIETY IN ANCIENT EGYPT



Herodotus writes that the first king of Egypt, who reigned until 2320 B.C. Eusebius says that three hundred successive sovereigns descended from him, the Thinite Kings, who had succeeded the demigods. The historian Murtadi referred to Shem as Menes. As the most able son of Noah, Shem exemplifies the qualities upon which all subsequent civilizations have been built; courage, the desire to build, and the willingness to subdue those who have adopted a lower form of life.

He is the Adamite who created civilizations as we have known it. On the other hand, the descendants of Ham, the Canaanites, exemplify the Satanic urge to destroy civilization and the rebellion against God. J. Hewlitt points out that Adamite meant a "thinker", and mena or man produced Menes, the thinking man. This survives today in the intellectual society, Mensa. The distinction was made to distinguish the lineage of Adam from the pre-Adamites, or non-thinking men. (Ruling Races of Prehistoric Man,

v. 2 p. 364). The Jewish Encyclopaedia says that Shem became king of Jerusalem as the representative of YHWH, so that he could carry on the battle against the slave people, the Canaanites.

In Genesis, we find this verse: "Bless be the Lord, the God of Shem!" Genesis 9:26. Shem had five sons: Elam, from whom came the Persian Empire; Asshur, from whom came the Assyrian Empire; Arpachshad, Lud, and Aram. So great was the reverence for the name of Shem in the ancient world that his name in many records became synonymous with YHWH. Yahweh, or, in a later version, Jehovah, derives directly from the Hebrew verb Hava(h), meaning, "I am". Historically, this was read as the older Khufu, or HFWF, instead of YHWH, and thus it refers to Kufu, or Shem, the builder of the Great Pyramid. It was because of the persecutions of the fair-skinned peoples by the priests that Khufu, which phonetically is almost identical with the Hebrew Hava(h), became YHWH, the God of the Exodus from Egypt. The Encyclopaedia Britannica notes of "Jehovah", "The pronunciation 'l' is an error resulting among Christians combining the consonants YHWH with the vowels of 'adonay' Lord, (Adonis) which was substituted by the Jews for the sacred name YHWH, commonly called the tetragrammaton, or four consonants. The name 'Jehovah' first appears in the manuscript of Martin's Poggio in the fourteenth century". Thus the name of Jehovah, which is commonly used in our churches, is only five hundred years old!

In order to understand why the name of Shem was systematically reviled and concealed throughout the records of history, we must return to the record of his thoroughly degenerate and evil nephew, Canaan. Canaan was so wicked that his last will and testament to his children was a formula for vice. It read, "Love one another (that is, of this tribe only), love robbery, love lewdness, hate your masters, and do not speak the truth". This remarkable document, the Will of Canaan, is to be found in only one place in all the world's theological literature, the Babylonian Talmud, where it is presented thusly, "Five things did Canaan charge his sons: love one another, love robbery, love lewdness, hate your masters, and do not speak the truth". Pes. 113b.

The Will of Canaan has been the Canaanites prescription for all of their operations during the ensuing three thousand years. Meanwhile, the people of Shem, knowing nothing of this document, vainly tried to "convert" the Canaanites, and turn them from their evil ways. If the descendants of Shem had been warned of the precepts imparted by this document, the history of the last three thousand years could have been very different. The Will of Canaan today remains the operating instructions of the Canaanite heirs, who presently control the World Order. At the same time, it remains unknown to the peoples whom the Canaanites continue to rob, enslave, and massacre. The Will of Canaan contains the instructions necessary to resist the results of the Curse of Canaan, which condemn them to slavery. The instructions to "hate your masters", that is, Shem and Japheth and their descendants, is a command to commit

genocide against the people of Shem. For this reason, all subsequent Canaanite rites are based upon these exhortations to struggle and commit acts of violence against the people of Shem. It is not only the basis for all of the revolutions and "liberation movements" since that time, it is also a basic incitement to commit genocide and to carry on racial wars. Because of the three-thousand-year historical blackout, the people of Shem have never understood their peril, and they have frequently been subject to massacre because their essential goodness made it impossible for them to believe the vileness of the Canaanites. The Will of Canaan has always been concealed from them because it is the basic program of conspiracy and secret rites which enable the Canaanites to wreak their hatred upon the descendants of Shem.

Much of the continuous hostility between these two forces is mentioned in the Bible, but never in the basic form which has been stated here for the first time. In his book, "The Mystery of the Ages", Herbert Armstrong comments, "Canaanites, who were racially dark, had settled the land; God commands the Israelites to drive them out" (p. 172). Armstrong cites Numbers 33 as the basis for his reference.

During the centuries of oppression and mass murder, God has not stood aside from His people. On the contrary, He has frequently exhorted them to attack and to rid themselves of the peril of the Canaanites. In the early years of this struggle, it was still possible for His children to hear and to obey. The vision of Obadiah is recounted in Obadiah 20, "And the capacity of this host of the children of Israel, shall possess that of the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath; and this capacity of Israel which is in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the south". Significantly, the Revised Standard Version omits the mention of the Canaanites entirely.

The battle continued over a period of centuries. In Joshua 17:13, we read "Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute but did not utterly drive them out".

God expressed His will in the strongest terms to His children in Number 33:52-56: "Ye shall drive out all inhabitants of the land [Canaan] before you...And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it...But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land before you, then it shall come to pass, that those who ye let remain, of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell....It shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them".

The children of Israel, that is, the descendants of Shem, obeyed God, and did war against the Canaanites, but in later generations, they lost sign of this goal, permitting the Canaanites to live with them. During this period of history, there were great victories against their historic enemy, as recounted in Judges 1:17: "And Judah went with Simeon, his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and

utterly destroyed it".

This victory came about because the children of Israel were distraught, and they sought guidance from the Lord. Judges 1:1-5: "Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass that the children of Israel asked the Lord, saying, 'Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first to fight against them?' And the Lord said, 'Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hands.' And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, 'Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites'....And Judah went up; and the Lord delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand.... and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites".

Later, the victors again fell into the evil practices of those whom they had conquered, and again they were punished by the Lord. Judges 4: 1-2: "The children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites. And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the Lord, and the Lord sold them into the hands of Jabin, king of the Canaanites". A later verse in Judges notes that the Israelites prevailed against Jabin and destroyed him and the Canaanites.

Exodus 15:15 says, "Then shall the dukes of Edom be amazed; the mighty sons of Moab, trembling shall take hold of them: all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away".

Nelson's Concordance lists more than eighty-five Biblical verses referring to the Canaanites. Most of the references are unfavorable, and invariably they reveal God's determination to punish his people for their misdeeds. Ezekiel 16: 1-3: "Again the words of the Lord came to me: 'Son of man, make known to Jerusalem her abominations....Your origin and your birth are of the land of Canaan'. "Considering the frequency of references to Canaanites in the Bible, it is surprising that religious leaders rarely make any mention of them. In fact, many of the wealthier religious leaders today are actively in league with the Canaanites, enabling them to garner millions of dollars in contributions from gullible Christians.

Certainly the barbaric practices of the Canaanites were never secret, nor were they unknown in ancient times, as evidenced by the number of references available. Psalms 106:37-38: "They sacrificed their sons and daughters to the demon; they poured out innocent blood, the blood of their sons and daughters, whom they sacrificed to the idols of Canaan". Because of this well- documented record of their fiendish practices, God issued numerous orders that other tribes should not intermarry with this people. Isaac passed on one of these orders to Jacob. Genesis 28:1: "Isaac called Jacob and blessed him, and charged him, 'You shall not marry one of the Canaanite women'. We have previously noted that Miriam and Jacob turned against Moses for marrying a Cushite, or black. The men of old were aware of the necessity to protect their genetic heritage, and they were equally aware that it could vanish in a single generation, if the wrong marriages took place.



The prohibition against mingling with the demon-worshipping Canaanites remained one of God's strongest commands. God said, "So shall we be separated, I and all of Thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth" (Exodus 3:16).

God characterized the Canaanites thusly: "And I will make them a terror and an evil for all the kingdoms of the earth [referring to the Diaspora-Ed.], as a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse on all places where I shall scatter them" (Jeremiah 24:9).

Thus we see the Canaanites, newly named the Phoenicians, dispersing along all of the trade routes and avenues of commerce throughout the earth. As God prophesied, they spread corruption, terror, and devastation wherever He scattered them. Later known as the Venetians, they dominated the avenues of commerce; when they settled inland, they specialized as merchants, and later, as bankers, at last comprising a group now loosely known as "the black nobility," which holds seemingly irresistible power today.

God further warned His people against the dispersed Canaanites. Deuteronomy 7:2-5: "...thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them [such as the League of Nations or the United Nations- Ed.] nor shew mercy unto them. Neither shalt thou make marriage with them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods; so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven mages with fire".

This was a direct command to destroy the groves and shrines of the demon-worshipping Mystery cults, now known as Freemasonry. The prohibition against "graven images" has been misunderstood by many well-meaning Christians. God did not prohibit graven images--He prohibited the obscene images of the Baal and Ashtoreth cults, which were made to create sexual excitement as part of their obscene rites. The battle against obscenity goes on today, although it often seems that American Christians are losing it.

In making these demands (they were not requests), God was not offering a program for a school picnic; He was laying out the only program which would allow His people to survive on this earth. Otherwise, He warned, "And a mongrel race will dwell in Ashdod" (Zechariah 9:6).

Should His people fail to carry out His instructions, God specifically described what would happen, and in so doing, He accurately described the world of today.

"But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all His commandments and His statutes which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee and overtake thee: ....The stranger

that is within thy gates [the Canaanites or their descendants-Ed.] shall get up above thee very high, and thou shalt come down very low. He shall lend to thee, and thou shall not lend to him; he shall be the head and thou shalt be the tail" (Deuteronomy 28: 15, 43-44).

Certainly, this is the situation which exists in the United States today. The Venetians control the Federal Reserve System; they lend to us, but we do not lend to them; they are the head, and we are the tail.

Having become Satan's curse on humanity, the Canaanites now spread across the earth like some evil plague. Genesis 10:18: "The families of the Canaanites were spread abroad". This diaspora brought troubles to every nation in which this people landed. Ezekiel 16:3, 45, and 46 lists the racial tribes of the Canaanites, denouncing them individually, "thy father an Amorite, their mother a Hittite, their older sister Samaria, their younger sister Sodom". Jesus, the minister of compassion, when he was asked to cure a Canaanite, denounced them as dogs. Matthew 15:22: "And, behold, a Canaanite woman from that region came out and cried, 'Have mercy on me, o Lord, son of David; my daughter is severely possessed by a demon'. But He did not answer her a word". At last He did answer her, verse 26, "And He answered, 'It is not fair to take the children's bread and throw it to the dogs". By children, He meant the children of Israel, and that the Canaanites were dogs. She persisted and he finally did heal her daughter.

The Canaanite political parties were the Pharisees, Sadducees, Zealots, Essenes, Assassins, Herodians, and Scribes. A later group, the Edomites, descended from Esau and later intermarried with the Turks, producing a Turco-Edomite mixture which later became known as the Chazars, the present occupants of Israel, according to the great Jewish scholar, Arthur Koestler.

The Canaanites were divided into the Amorites, Hittites, Moabites, Midianites, Philistines, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, Sepharvains, Perizzites, and affiliated tribes, all of which are routinely denounced in the Bible. Genesis 3:17: "The Perizzites are the enemies of God; the Ammonites worshipped Moloch Chemos and were demon-possessed". The Ashodites worshipped the fish and god, Dagon-they were robbers and hated God (as recorded in the British Museum --Ed.). The Egyptians were known as worshippers of black magic, which resulted in God's rebuff to Hagar. The Amorites were cursed by God (Ezra 9:1). Hittite was defined as meaning to destroy or to terrify; Perizzite came to stand for strife and disorder; the Sepharvaim (later Sephardim) were revolutionaries; Jebusite stands for trampling underfoot.

In his monumental work, "The History of the Jews", Joseph Kastein writes, p. 19, "The Canaanitish cults were closely connected with the soil and expressive of the forces of nature, particularly the force of fertilization....This force or divinity, was called Baal....Whenever any question arose Involving their existence as a nation, they knew



only one God, and recognized but one idea--the theocracy".

Thus Kastein admits that the Canaanites were fertility cults, but he does not explain that the worship of Baal as a god of fertility, with the obscene rites of his queen, Ashtoreth, was so abominated in the ancient world that whenever Baal was used in this context, in referring to proper names, the suffix for Baal was "bosheth", or shameful; thus we get the names Ishbosheth, Mephibosheth, etc.

The destructive nature of the Canaanites upon other nations in which they settled is nowhere more strongly demonstrated than in Egypt, the first land to be corrupted by their barbaric practices. Originally, "Baal" simply meant Lord in the Canaanite language. The obscenity of the rites soon developed a popular image of Baal which had three heads, the head of a cat, the head of a man, and the head of a toad. His wife, Ashtoreth, also known as Astarte and Ishtar, was the principal goddess of the Canaanites. She also represented the reproductive principle in nature, and in case anyone might overlook it, all of her rites were sexual observances. In Babylon, the temples of Baal and Ashtoreth were usually together. Mainly, they served as houses of prostitution, in which the priestesses were prostitutes, and the male priests were Sodomites who were available for the worshippers who were of that persuasion. The worship of the Canaanite gods consisted of orgies, and all their temples were known as centers of vice. They also originated voodoo ceremonies, which became the rites of observance in Ethiopia through the Ethiopian Jethro, the tutor of Moses. These same rites now enthrall tourists in the Caribbean.

It was not long before the simple ceremonies of vice began to pall on the worshippers of Baal. They sought greater excitement in rites of human sacrifice and cannibalism, in which the torture and murder of small children were featured. To consolidate their power over the people, the priests of the Canaanites claimed that all firstborn children were owed to their demon gods, and they were given over for sacrifice. This lewd and barbaric practice was noted in Isaiah 57:3-5: "But you, draw near hither, sons of the sorceress, offspring of the adulterer and the harlot. Of whom 'are you making sport? Against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? Are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood? Inflaming yourself with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the cleft of the rocks?"

Thus Isaiah inveighed not only against the obscene expressions of the blood-maddened orgiasts, their salacious grimaces, but also their now well-established custom of practicing their horrible rites in "groves" and "shrines", where they could murder children without being seen and punished by the descendants of Shem.

King Solomon came under the influence of the child-murderers, and he rebuilt an altar to Milcom (Molech, from the Hebrew melekh, meaning king). I Kings 11:5-8. Molech, or Moloch, was honored by his worshippers by the building of a great fire on his altar.

The parents were then forced by the priests to throw their children into the fire. In excavations at Gezer (the Pharaoh Merneptah had called himself the Binder of Gezer after he put a stop to the obscene rites of the Canaanites at Gezer) Macalister, under the auspices of the Palestine Exploration Fund, from 1904 to 1909, found in the Canaanite stratum of about 1500 B.C., the ruins of a "High Place", a temple to Ashtoreth, containing ten crude stone pillars, five to eleven feet high, before which human sacrifices were offered. Under the debris in this "High Place", Macalister found great numbers of jars containing the remains of children who had been sacrificed to Baal. "Another horrible practice was what they called 'foundation sacrifice'. When a house was to be build, a child would be sacrificed and its body built into the wall, to bring good luck to the rest of the family. Many of these were found in Gezer. They have been found also at Megiddo, Jericho, and other places". (Halley's Bible Handbook)

Halley's also notes that in this "High Place", Macalister found large piles of images and plaques of Ashtoreth with rudely exaggerated sex organs, designed to stimulate sexual acts. Ashtoreth images found in many areas of the Canaanite influence emphasize over-sized breasts, sensuous smiles, heavily accented eyes, and nudity. The demonic nature of this sex worship is traced directly to Ham's intercourse with the witch Naamah on the Ark. Col. Garnier, in his "Worship of the Dead", writes, "Naamah was celebrated for her beauty, talent, energy, lustfulness, and cruelty, and she was of Nephilim (fallen angel) parentage".

The Encyclopaedia Judaica describes the Canaanite demonology as featuring Lilith, the vampire; Reseph, the god of the plague; Dever, god of pestilence; and the god of the underworld, Mot, from mavet, the Hebrew word for death.

Despite their prominence as destructive influences in the ancient world, the Canaanites and their demon-god Baal seldom appear in the authoritative works on the ancient Near East. Gaston Maspero's great history of Egypt, "The Dawn of Civilization", published in 1894, and republished in 1968, does not mention either Baal or Canaan. H. R. Hall's "Ancient History of the Near East" does not mention Shem or Canaan in the index. Baal has a single mention. How much of this is due to the deliberate falsification and destruction of historical records by the Egyptian priesthood cannot be ascertained, but the results are obvious. Another contributing factor is the sudden disappearance of the names 'Canaan' and "Canaanites" from all historical records after 1200 B.C. How did this come about? It was very simple. They merely changed their name.

Chambers Encyclopaedia notes that "After 1200 B.C. the name of Canaanites vanished from history. They changed their name to Phoenician". Thus the most notorious and most hated people on earth received a new lease on life. The barbaric Canaanites had disappeared. The more civilized Phoenicians, seemingly harmless merchant folk, took

their place. Having obtained a monopoly on purple dye, which was highly prized throughout the ancient world, the Canaanites advertised their control over this product by calling themselves Phoenicians, from phoenicia (phoenikia), the Greek word for purple. From the outset of their history, the Phoenician Canaanites always managed to get a monopoly on some essential product. They later had a monopoly on tin for some centuries, until the Greeks discovered tin in Cornwall in 233 B.C. Joseph of Arimathea, the uncle of Jesus, was said to have owned large tin mines in Cornwall.

The change of name did not mean that the Canaanites had abandoned their worship of Baal and Ashtoreth. They became more prudent in their worship of Baal, and in the colonies which they established along the length of the Mediterranean, they built their temples to the female of the species, Ashtoreth. In the Egyptian city of Memphis, the Phoenician Temple of Ashotoreth was the largest religious edifice. She was known there as the wife of the supreme god, El, and his seventy deities. In their rituals, Ashtoreth was sometimes worshipped as the male demon, Astaroth, who survived in European rites as Astaro or Ostara. In this form, he became the patron god of the Nazi movement in Germany.

The westernmost outpost of the Phoenicians was Cadiz, a Phoenician colony which derived its name from the Semitic gadir, or fortress. Their most important colony, which soon became a rival to Rome itself, was Carthage, which they established about 900 B.C. The name derived from Hebrew, Kart-hadshat, or new city. The Phoenicians often named their cities with the prefix of "new". During the fifth century, the Carthaginians had fought the Greeks and survived, but in 264 B.C. Rome attacked in full force. A series of wars ensued, called the Punic Wars, because the Carthaginians called themselves the Punics. St. Augustine noted that the Punics among themselves referred to their people as the "Chanani", or Canaanites, but this name was like a secret code; they never used it in dealing with other people.

Whether for purely commercial reasons, or because they feared a military power astride their avenues of commerce in the Mediterranean, the Romans determined to utterly destroy Carthage. They succeeded in this resolve so absolutely that present-day archaeologists are not sure just where Carthage was located. From 264 to 201 B.C., Rome waged three Punic Wars against Carthage, culminating in the defeat of their leader, Hannibal, by the Roman armies under the command of Scipio Africanus. The Romans killed or took into slavery every Carthaginian and razed the city. They completed their task by sowing the land with salt, so that nothing would ever flourish there again. Nothing ever did.

This defeat, although a major setback, did not destroy the world operations of the Canaanites, but it did inculcate in them a fierce hatred of all things Roman, which ever since has been characterized by the Canaanite school of propaganda as "fascism", from the Roman rods, or fasces, which were carried by the magistrate to symbolize his

determination to maintain order. The later Masonic assault upon the Catholic Church was largely dictated by the fact that it was headquartered in the city of their most ancient enemy, Rome, and therefore the papacy became to the Phoenicians the modern embodiment of the force which had destroyed their most important headquarters. Few Americans realize that when the New School of Research in New York denounces "fascism", joined by the columnists of the New York Times and the New York Post, they are merely echoing their ancient anger over the destruction of Carthage. Here again, our historians have only one goal, to obscure the past and to prevent us from realizing the nature of the forces at work.

It was not only the Canaanites who spread across the earth. The descendants of Shem also multiplied and journeyed to find greater opportunities for their families. They moved from country to country, founding great kingdoms and dynasties, which have survived to the present day. There are many people who can agree that the kings and leaders of the Western nations are descended from the tribe of Judah, but they fail to recognize an important fact, which is entirely omitted in the King James version of the Bible, that there were three branches of the tribe of Judah. Those who lump all the descendants of the tribe of Judah together do not realize that there was a tainted branch. There were the families of Pharez and Zarah, Judah's pure bred sons out of Tamar, and there was a third branch, Judah's descendants from a Canaanite mother, Shuah, who were known ever afterwards as "the cursed Shelanites". Tamar was the daughter of Aram, the youngest son of Shem. Shuah called Tamar's sons bastards because they had been born out of wedlock, while the twins claimed to be the rightful heirs of Judah because they were of pure-blooded stock, the Adamite strain. From the Shelanites descended thirty-one cursed tribes of Canaanites of Judea and Samaria, including the Sepharvaims, a name which the Canaanites had adopted for deceptive purposes.

At the birth of Pharez and Zarah, the midwife, seeing that there were twins in the womb, realized that it would be necessary to mark the firstborn, who would have primogeniture. She quickly wrapped a red thread around the wrist of Zarah, but it was Pharez who came out first from "the breach". The Messiah was descended from Pharez, and he was said to have been sent by God to heal "the breach" which had existed since the birth of Pharez and Zarah.

Tamar, mother of Pharez and Zarah, had a descendant named Tamar Tephi, known in Irish legend as "the daughter of Pharaoh". She married Eochaidh, king of Ireland, who was known as the Prince of the Scarlet Thread. Thus the two lines of Pharez and Zarah were again reunited.

The Scarlet Thread subsequently became an integral part of British history. A red thread is symbolically woven into every rope which is used by the Royal Navy; and every British monarch has delivered to him official documents which are wrapped

with a red cord. The term also survives in "red tape", that is, the official red cord which must be unwound before any state business is transacted. There is also the red carpet which tradition required to be unrolled before royalty walks in.

Before he would give Tamar in marriage, Heremon, the father of Tamar, demanded that serpent worship and the rites of Bel, which were then practiced in Ireland, be renounced. The serpents then disappeared from Ireland, and there are no poisonous serpents there today. A later legend is that St. Patrick expelled the serpents from Ireland. Both legends call attention to the demonic practices of the Canaanites, as well as their descent from the serpent; its banishment established Ireland as a land of the true religion of YHWH, or the descendants of Shem. The disappearance of the serpents also signified that the evil powers of the Canaanites had vanished from Ireland.

Both Spain and Ireland show their direct connection to the descendants of Shem in their names. Spain occupies the Iberian Peninsula, from Iber, or Hebrew; Ireland is known as Hibernia, the land of the Hebrews, as are the Hebrides Islands. In his History of Ireland, Roger Chauvire says that Ireland is the last remaining part of Atlantis which is still above the surface of the sea. In his History of Ireland, A. M. Sullivan writes of the legendary origin of the present Irish race.

"The Milesian colony reached Ireland from Spain, but they were not Spanish. They were an eastern people who had tarried in that country on their way westward, seeking, they aid, an island promised to the posterity of their ancestor Gadelius. Gadelius was the son of Niul, who was the youngest son of the King of Scythia. As a child, Gadelius had been bitten by a poisonous serpent. He was near death when his father persuaded Moses to use his rod to cure him. From that day, the Milesians carried westward their banner, which was emblazoned with a dead serpent and the rod of Moses, until they found an island which had no poisonous snakes".

The sons of Milesius, Gadelius' descendants, who sailed from Spain to Ireland were Heber the Fair, Amergin, Colpa, Heber the Brown, Ir, and Heremon. Their descendants ruled Ireland for one thousand years, the dynasty being established by Niall (Niul), who ruled at Tara from 310 to 405. He is described by Sullivan as "a splendid hero of the Gaelic blood, tall, fair-haired and blue-eyed, a great and noble-minded warrior, 'kind in hall and fierce in fray'; from him descended the kings of Ireland, the Neills".

These conquerors of Ireland, the Milesians, derived their name from Milesius, the soldier (from the Latin miles, from which we get the word militia). Gadelius, the founder of the line, derived his name from the Hebrew "gadil", meaning to become great, or in plural the exalted, the fortune-seekers, or the fortunate ones. Because of their great pride and their natural abilities, the Irish were later referred to as being



from "the Land of Kings". Of almost any Irishman, it could be boastfully said, "Sure, and he's the descendant of kings".

From earliest records, the Irish and the Britons are shown to be historic enemies. Apuleius wrote in 296 A.D. of the "two races, the Britons and Ibernia". Eumenius always wrote of Hibernia as the enemy of Briton. Caesar's Notes on the Gallic Wars, 58-50 B.C., wrote of "Hibernia, west of Britain".

The world was now swept by two diametrically opposed tides of history. On the one hand were the highly creative and productive descendants of Shem, who have since become known as Semites, and on the opposing side were the "cursed Canaanites", who historically were the anti-Semites, the foes of the tall, fair-haired, and blue eyed descendants of Shem. Because the Semites were always known as great warriors, they handily defeated the Canaanites in every military encounter, and in many cases obeyed God's command to drive them out and to destroy them utterly. But the anti-Semites seemed to have great staying power; when driven out of one country, they appeared in another to continue their same type of corruption and betrayal. While the Semites were busily establishing one great empire after another, Asshur's building the Assyrian Empire, Cyrus the Great building the Persian Empire, and Shem himself creating the great Egyptian civilization, the anti-Semites were developing their own talents. These included a talent for trade and commerce, for travel, for making themselves at home in any country, and among any race of people. Generally they established their trading colonies along the seacoasts, for they lacked the courage to venture into the great wildernesses of Europe, where the Semites always made themselves at home. The Canaanites always remained true to the precepts of the Will of Canaan; they were true to each other, regardless of the circumstances; they were constant in their love of robbery, their love of lewdness, and their hatred of the masters, that is, anyone who tried to interfere with their corrupt way of life. And they always refused to tell the truth. By remaining loyal to these unchanged precepts, the anti-Semites had at their disposal vital weapons for their war against the people of Shem. The Semites, on the other hand, being fiercely individualistic, never hesitated to pit their empires against each other, or even family against family, their overweening pride always taking precedence before any racial or historical imperative.

During the Middle Ages, the people of Shem found their typical characteristics best expressed in such organizations as the Teutonic Knights, a group of warriors which was invincible for hundreds of years. At the same time, the anti-Semites were busily expanding trade routes, and amassing their profits from trade (to this day, the British aristocracy professes disdain for anyone who sullies his hands with trade, an ancient prejudice against the Canaanites); with these profits, they eventually became bankers to the world. In pursuing this objective, they found a great opportunity during the Crusades. Not only did the Crusades open up trade routes throughout the known

world, but they also opened up new avenues of graft and corruption, which allowed the Canaanites to amass even greater profits. When the Christian knights departed for the Crusades, dedicating themselves to the service of Christ, the Canaanites, who prudently remained at home, now perfected various schemes to rob the knights of their money and property while they were away. In "Ancient Knighthood and the Crusades", we find that some of the crusaders "found shelter and protection at the hands of the Teutonic Knights, who were engaged in looking up the frauds perpetrated by the rapacious monks and clergy, who had forged title deeds and mortgages upon lands and property of absent Crusaders or those who had fallen in defense of the Cross in the Holy Land....time for reflection and study of the causes of the Crusades at home and abroad, when, other than the scum of Europe which settled upon its dregs, the best people had been almost entirely obliterated from the face of the continent. The rapacity of the popes and clergy down to the lowest monks was appalling to those self-sacrificing, stalwart warriors of the Cross, who had returned and found utter strangers in the places and homes of their kindred, tad upon investigation it was discovered that frauds, forgeries of title deeds, and confiscations under pretexts of heresy had despoiled their kindred, and the meagre few who had survived were beggars upon the highway and lanes, perishing as tramps by the wayside".

The Knights of the Teutonic Order built the city of Riga In Latvia in 1201; they conquered Estonia in 1220; they conquered Prussia in 1293, establishing a military tradition there which ended only after World War II. Although they were disbanded in 1809, the Teutonic Knights remained the inspiration of the German military establishment, which guided Germany through two World Wars. It was Hitler himself who wrote "finis" to their proud traditions, when he concluded the Molotov-Ribbentrop Pact in 1939. Not only did this pact cede the nations of Estonia, Latvia, and Lithuania, the ancient strongholds of the Teutonic Order, to the Communists or Canaanites, but subsequently, all of the great estates of the last heirs of the Prussian tradition, the last survivors of the Teutonic Order, fell into the hands of the onrushing Soviet hordes.

By this time, the reader must be thoroughly confused. The "Semites" are really the "anti-Semites" or Canaanites, the heirs of the Curse of Canaan, whose corrupt acts are dictated by the Will of Canaan; the true Semites are the fair-haired warriors who built one great civilization after another-then how do we recognize these various forces in today's world? "By their deeds ye shall know them". Those who are engaged in murderous conspiracies, those whose only loyalty is to secret international organizations, those who promote the use of drugs, bizarre sexual practices, and criminal undertakings, in short, those who continue the rebellion against God, these are the Canaanites, the anti-Semites. Those who remain true to Christ are the Semites. Despite great calamities and the sweep of powerful historical forces, the genetic pools

of the original people of Shem, as well as those of the Canaanites, remain fairly consistent. How do we recognize the one group from the other? You should have no problem in looking about you and deciding who are the true descendants of Shem, often fair-haired, fair-skinned, predominantly blue-eyed, healthy, creative, productive, proud, disdaining to engage in any dishonest activity, and always fiercely individualistic, these are the people who remain true to the tradition of the people of Shem. The Canaanites, on the other hand, are generally shorter, darker, more furtive, and almost always engaged in some type of criminal activity, usually with special government approval or license. Roget equates license with "anarchy, interregnum, mob rule, mob law, lynch law, nihilism, reign of violence", in other words, the acts of the Canaanites; yet in the United States today, we have imposed on the citizens requirements for license to do any of the things free men would not be licensed to do; to drive or own a car, to engage in a profession, and many other intrusions into the individuality of the people of Shem.

"License", which does not appear in the Constitution written by and for the people of Shem, means setting up requirements that only the Canaanites can meet, or license which only the secret clubs of the Canaanites will grant to their own; no others need apply. This is the cohesiveness required by the Will of Canaan in everything they do, socialistic and communistic, the individual submerged in the mass, and committed to conspiratorial social and business practices. They are also frequently involved in some sort of extracurricular sexual activity which can be traced directly back to the orgies of Baal, human sacrifice, and obscene sexual rites. At the same time, these "anti-Semites" will go to great lengths to conceal their true identity and their real loyalties. In their communities, they are often found to be leaders in activities advertised as "compassionate" and "caring"; they are often to be found in government offices, in the media, and in the educational institutions. In these areas, they ruthlessly promote the interests of their own kind, while presenting a solid phalanx of opposition to any one of the individualistic descendants of Shem who enter these professions. The great asset of the Canaanites is that the people of Shem have no idea what is going on; they rarely find success in a profession despite their great natural talents and appetite for hard work. Throughout their careers, they are oppressed by the realization that "luck" never seems to favor them while others find promotion almost automatic, if they are members of their rivals, the Canaanites. Now time grows short. History will not allow the people of Shem additional centuries, or even decades, to come to their senses and realize what is going on. Just as they have been victims of massacre and genocide for centuries, the people of Shem now face the determination of the Canaanites to exterminate them utterly and finally, a goal which they hope to achieve by the end of this millenium.



## KHAZARS

Prior to unfolding more of the story as pertains to Israel and the Zionists, you must realize that I am speaking not of the beloved Jewish “people” of your world, any more than I would have you believe all Catholic priests and nuns practice (or even know of) the activities within the walls of a cloistered convent. For instance, we have one with us who served as a Catholic priest for more than thirty years with a parish of some 10-15,000 parishioners. He was only in a cloistered convent on one occasion and that was for a white veil ceremony. Of course you ones know not these things--that is precisely WHY I am telling you these tales of unpleasant and seemingly paranoid circumstances.

If you do not know what it is you need to correct, how can you be in the correcting of it?

You cannot begin to understand world circumstance in any segment of geographical location without some knowledge about the past seven decades of struggle for control of the Kremlin. But that struggle, in turn, is a portion of an even bigger historical picture. You are still witnessing in full flower the ongoing and climaxing of a war of more than a millennium between the two most bitter enemies on earth. It is the war between Russia and the Khazars. And, dear ones, how many of you have even the vaguest notion of who or what are Khazars?

The kingdom of the Khazars vanished from the map of the world many centuries ago, but their impact is greater this day than in any prior time segment. Today most people have never even heard of them or their lands, so you need not bow your head in embarrassment. If you do not continue and then follow up with a bit of research to prove my words unto self--then bow your head in embarrassment before God who would delight in seeing you of His creations come into Truth.

In its day the Khazar Kingdom was a very major power indeed, holding sway over a large empire of subjugated peoples. It had to be reckoned with by the two neighboring superpowers of that day.

To the south and west of Khazaria, the Byzantine Empire was in full flower with its Eastern Orthodox Christian civilization. To the southeast, the Khazar Kingdom bordered on the expanding Moslem Empire of the Arab Caliphs. The Khazars influenced the histories of both of these other empires but, far more importantly, the Khazar Kingdom occupied what was later to become a southern portion of Russia between the Black and Caspian Seas. As a result, the historical destinies of the Russians and the Khazars became intertwined in ways which have persisted down to the present day.

I suggest that if you have trouble with this information and also in locating information regarding these people, you should get a book by a British writer/historian about the Khazars. Arthur Koestler, THE 13TH TRIBE--THE KHAZAR EMPIRE AND ITS HERITAGE. No, Dharma, do not get it for I shall give you all you need know about it. But for others, let me see--yes, Random House, New York should be a source.

The Khazars were derived from a mixture of Finns, Turks and Mongols (this latter is important when considering the projections of one Nostradamus, as to the anti-Christ). As early as the third century AD, they were identifiable in constant warfare in the areas of Persia and Armenia. Later, in the 5th century, the Khazars were among the devastating hordes of Attila, the Hun. Around 550 AD, the nomadic Khazars began settling themselves in the area around the northern Caucasus between the Black and Caspian Seas. The Khazar capital of Itil was established at the mouth of the Volga River, where it emptied into the Caspian, in order to control the river traffic. The Khazars then extracted a toll of 10% on any and all cargo which passed Itil on the River. Ah yes, taxways all the way to the 5th century. Anyone who refused to pay the tax (toll) was immediately attacked and slaughtered--not greatly different from today.

With their kingdom firmly established in the Caucasus, the Khazars gradually began to create an empire of subjugated peoples. Other tribes, who were comparatively peaceful, were promptly attacked and conquered. They then became attached as portions of the Khazar Empire, required to pay tribute continually to the Khazar Kingdom and to the Khazar coffers.

This is not different in concept for all conquered peoples have had to give tribute to the conquering Empire, but I assure you, not in the manner of the Khazars. The so-called great empires of the world always gave something in return for the tribute they extracted. Rome, for example, made citizens of those they conquered, and in return for the taxes they levied, they brought civilization, order and protection against attack from would-be invaders.

Not so in the Khazar Empire. The peoples who were subject to the Khazars received only one thing in return for their payments of tribute, and that was only one thin and shaky promise that the Khazars would refrain from further attacks and pillage--so long as the tributes were paid. The subjects of the Khazar Empire, therefore, were simply nothing more than victims of a giant mafia type protection racket. The Khazar overlords were therefore resented universally and bitterly throughout their domain, but they were also feared because of the merciless way in which they dealt with anyone who stood up to them. And so the Khazar Empire expanded until it occupied large areas of what is now Russia and south-eastern Europe. By the eighth century, the Khazar Empire extended northward to Kiev and westward to include the Magyars, the ancestors of modern Hungary.

Then a stunning event took place in the mid-700's AD. The Khazars had been under continual pressure from their Byzantine and Moslem neighbors to adopt either Christianity or Islam; but the Khazar ruler, called the Khakan, had heard of a third religion called Judaism. Apparently for political reasons of independence, the Khakan announced that the Khazars were adopting Judaism as their authorized religion.

Overnight an entirely new group of people, the warlike Khazars, suddenly proclaimed themselves to be Jews--adoptive Jews--and formed their tribe straight away. The Khazar Kingdom began to be described as the "Kingdom of the Jews" by historians of the day. Succeeding Khazar rulers took Jewish names, and during the late ninth century the Khazar Kingdom became a haven for Jews from other lands.

Meanwhile, the brutal Khazar domination over other peoples continued quite unchanged. But then a new factor appeared on the scene. During the 8th century they came coursing down the great rivers, the Dnieper, the Don, the Volga. They were the eastern branch of the Vikings--ouch! They were known as the Varangians, or as the Rus. Like other Vikings, the Rus were bold adventurers and fierce fighters but, when they tangled with the Khazars, the Rus often ended up paying tribute like everyone else. When two titans meet, it is always interesting for the probabilities change moment by moment. Now, isn't all this history fascinating? You started your journey of hate and confrontation and enslavement so far back it, too, is forgotten.

About 862 a Rus leader name Rurik founded the city of Novgorod, and the Russian Nation was born. The Rus Vikings settled among the Slavonic tribes under Khazar domination, and the struggle between Vikings and Khazars changed in character. It then became a struggle by the emerging nation of Russia for independence from Khazar oppression.

Over a century after the founding of Russia's first city, another momentous event took place. Russia's leader, Prince Vladimir of Kiev, accepted baptism as a Christian in the year 989 and a big to-do was made of it, of course. He then actively promoted Christianity in Russia, and his memory is revered by Russians today as "Saint Vladimir", and so, over a thousand years ago, Russia's tradition as a Christian nation began. How many of you know this? How many of you children realize that Russia is a Christian nation? You all teach and proffer that the Russians are atheistic--those are the Soviets, my friends, who are preaching the no-God theories.

Vladimir's conversion also brought Russia into alliance with Byzantium. The Byzantine rulers had always feared the Khazars, and the Russians were still struggling to free themselves. And so, in the year 1016, combined Russian and Byzantine forces attacked the Khazar Kingdom. The Khazar Empire was shattered, and the kingdom of the Khazars itself fell into decline. Eventually most of the Khazar Jews migrated to other areas. Many of them wound up in eastern Europe, where they mingled and

intermarried with other Jews. Like the Semitic Jews some 1000 years earlier, the Khazar Jews became dispersed. The kingdom of the Khazars was no more.

As they moved and lived among the Jewish people, the Khazar Jews passed on a distinct heritage in a militant form -- known as ZIONISM! You thought I wasn't going to get there, didn't you? This was passed on from generation to generation and became more and more militant and reached out in every direction in its efforts to consume and control. This particular group all but consumed Germany in the early third of this century of your counting. In the view of Khazar Jews, the land occupied by ancient Israel is to be retaken -- not by miracle but by armed force. This is what is meant by "Zionism" today, and this is the force that created the nation which today calls itself Israel.

The other major ingredient of the Khazar Jew heritage is total hatred for Christianity, and for the Russian people as the champions of the Christian faith. Christianity is viewed as the force which caused the ancient so-called Kingdom of the Jews, the Khazar Kingdom, to collapse. Having once dominated much of what is present-day Russia, the Khazar Jews still want to reestablish that domination -- and for a millennium they have been trying continually to do just that.

In 1917 the Khazar Jews passed a major milestone toward the creation of their own state in Palestine. That same year they also created the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia--financed by some very familiar foundations out of America. Be patient and you shall begin to see the linkage of the secret societies and moneychangers. There, of course, followed a Christian Holocaust, the likes of which the world has never seen. The Khazar Jews were once again in control of Russia after more than 900 years, and they set about the task of destroying Christianity by destroying Christians -- over 100,000,000 of them (almost makes the projections from Germany look feeble, does it not?). Worse, and in addition Godly Jews everywhere take note; at the same time over 20,000,000 religious Jews also died at the hands of their own proclaimed people, the Khazar Jews.

This is what, my friends, the Russian Christians were up against in their half century plus struggle to overthrow the atheistic Bolsheviks, but they finally succeeded in their overthrow program, and now the 1000-year-old war between the Russian Christians and Khazar Zionist Jews is reaching a climax. The majority of those displaced Bolsheviks relocated immediately to America. At stake is not only the future of Russia, and of Christianity, albeit totally corrupted in any event, but also of the Jewish people as a whole--and the Jewish people as a whole haven't the vaguest idea that this is happening to them. They follow along thinking that someday soon they will have their nation back--oh no, you Godly Jews of the tribes of Abraham will be sacrificed as never seen before upon your placement. It will be the Jews who will pay the ultimate

price at the hands of the Zionists, and they will kill you while you stand in protection of them.

There was a leader of the Jewish people that we would give tribute now; Rabbi Joel Teitelbaum, who died in New York in 1979. Interestingly enough--he died in the morning, and was buried the same afternoon. Yet, over 100,000 Jewish men arrived in time for the funeral. It is hard to imagine how many more would have come if time had been longer. The services were pushed ahead to prevent the crowds and the investigation into the cause of death.

A tribute was later given in the New York Times and clearly it spoke for myriads of Jewish people. Among the words within the tribute was a phrase I would share; "He was the undisputed leader of all Jews everywhere who had not been infected by Zionism"; and also, quote, "With a courage all too rare in our time, he called the Zionist state a work of Satan, a sacrilege, and a blasphemy." The shedding of blood for the sake of the Zionist state was abhorrent to him. He was also removed for he was a troublemaker and troublemakers and bringers of truth are "taken out". Hence my scribe's nervous indigestion. Well, God wants no more martyrs--the time for the impact of martyrs is finished--God wants alert, thinking and "living" people.

That tribute, however, was given and the words were spoken by Orthodox Jews mourning for their fallen leader. And the new Christian rulers of Russia would agree, for they, too, regard the Zionist state of Israel as a counterfeit, a cruel and dangerous hoax for Christian and Jew alike. The Khazar state, called the "Kingdom of the Jews" over a thousand years ago, was a total, deadly parasite, living on the tribute from conquered peoples. Likewise today, Israel depends for its survival on a never-ending flow of support from outside. Guess where almost all of it comes from! Left unchecked, the Russians believe that the Khazar Jews will destroy Christianity by means of Zionism, and Russia through Bolshevism; so Russia's Christian rulers are on the offensive against their enemies of over a thousand years--the Zionist Khazars.

Americans, who call yourselves Christians, have not cared enough to open your eyes to effort at saving your own country, or to defend your faith--you just walk out on it rather than repair and come back into the Christness. So now your land has become the battle-ground of the Christian Russians and their deadly enemies -- the Bolsheviks and the Zionists. Like it or not, dear ones, you are caught in a total all holds open war. This, Oberli, is why the war this time will be in your Hemisphere. America is the new crown jewel in the global Zion.

## RUSSIA AND THE KHAZARS

Yep, here it comes AGAIN! Aren't we ever going to be through with this noxious subject? NO!

This is the next in the series from The Iron Curtain Over America:

Having traced the Knighthood of Teutonic Order from its origin to its dissolution as a military-religious brotherhood, and having noted the development of successor sovereignties down to the obliteration of Prussia in 1945, we must turn back more than a thousand years to examine another thread--a scarlet one--in the tangled skein of European history.

In the later years of the dimly recorded first millennium of the Christian era, Slavic people of several kindred tribes occupied the land which became known later as the north central portion of European Russia. South of them between the Don and Volga Rivers and north of the lofty Caucasus Mountains lived a people known to history as Khazars. These people had been driven westward from Central Asia and entered Europe by the corridor between the Ural Mountains and the Caspian Sea. They found a land occupied by primitive pastoral people of a score or more of tribes, a land which lay beyond the boundaries of the Roman Empire at its greatest extent under Trajan (ruled 98-117 A.D.), and also beyond the boundaries of the Byzantine Empire (395-1453).

By slow stages the Khazars extended their territory eventually to the Sea of Azov and the adjacent littoral of the Black Sea. The Khazars were apparently a people of mixed stock with Mongol and Turkic affinities. Around the year 600, a belligerent tribe of half-Mongolian people, similar to the modern Turks, conquered the territory of what is now Southern Russia. Before long the kingdom [khanate] of the Khazars, as this tribe was known, stretched from the Caspian to the Black Sea. Its capital, Ityl, was at the mouth of the Volga River. [H: I want YOU to know that this information is not only verified by the "Jews" but is presented in the History of the Jews, by Solomon Grayzel, Philadelphia--The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1947. I stress this so my scribe and Nora don't get drawn and quartered by the Zionists of TODAY who claim there are no such things as "Khazars"].

In the eighth or ninth century of our era, a khakan (or chagan, roughly equivalent to tribal chief or primitive king) of the Khazars wanted a religion for his pagan people.

Partly, perhaps because of incipient tension between Christians and the adherents of the new Mohammedan faith (Mohammed died in 632), and partly because of fear of becoming subject to the power of the Byzantine emperor or the Islamic caliph, he adopted a form of the Jewish religion at a date generally placed at c. 741 A.D., but believed by historian Vernadsky to be as late as 865. According to the Universal



Jewish Encyclopedia (Vol. VI, pp. 375-377), this chieftain, probably Bulan, "called upon the representatives of Judaism, Christianity and Mohammedanism to expound their doctrines before him. This discussion convinced him that the Jewish faith was the most preferable, and he decided to embrace it. Thereupon he and about 4,000 Khazars were circumcised; it was only by degrees that the Jewish teachings gained a foothold among the population".

In his History of the Jews, (The Jewish Publication Society of America, Vol. III, 1894, pp. 140-141), Professor H. Graetz gives further details:

A successor of Bulan, who bore the Hebrew name of Obadiah, was the first to make serious efforts to further the Jewish religion. He invited Jewish sages to settle in his dominions, rewarded them royally, founded synagogues and schools...caused instruction to be given to himself and his people in the Bible and the Talmud, and introduced a divine service modeled on the ancient communities.

After Obadiah came a long series of Jewish chagans, for according to a fundamental law of the state ONLY Jewish rulers were permitted to ascend the throne.

The significance of the term "ancient communities" cannot be here explained. For a suggestion of the "incorrect exposition" and the "tasteless misrepresentation" with which the Bible, i.e., the Old Testament, was presented through the Talmud, see below in this chapter, the extensive quotation from Professor Graetz.

Also in the Middle Ages, Viking warriors, according to Russian tradition by invitation, pushed from the Baltic area into the low hills west of Moscow. Archaeological discoveries show that at one time or another these Northmen penetrated almost all areas south of Lake Ladoga and West of the Kama and Lower Volga rivers. Their earliest, and permanent, settlements were north and east of the West Dwina River, in the Lake Ilmen area, and between the Upper Volga and Oka rivers, at whose junction they soon held the famous trading-post of Nizhniy-Novgorod. These immigrants from the North and West were principally "the 'Rus'--a Varangian tribe in ancient annals considered as related to the Swedes, Angles, and Northmen" (Encyclopaedia Britannica, Vol. XIX, p. 712). From the local Slavic tribes, they organized (c.862) a state, known subsequently from their name as Russia, which embraced the territory of the upper Volga and Dnieper rivers and reached down the latter river to the Black Sea and to the Crimea. Russ and Slav were of related stock and their languages, though quite different, had common Indo-Germanic origin. They accepted Christianity as their religion. Greek Orthodox missionaries, sent to Rus [i.e. "Russia"] in the 860's baptized so many people that shortly after this a special bishop was sent to care for their needs.

The "Rus" (or "Russ") were absorbed into the Slav population which they organized into statehood. The people of the new state devoted themselves energetically to consolidating their territory and extending its boundaries. From the Khazars, who had extended their power up the Dnieper Valley, they took Kiev, which was an important trading center even before becoming, in the 10th century, the capital of a large recently Christianized state. Many Varangians (Rus) had settled among the Slavs in this area (the Ukraine), and Christian Kiev became the seat of an enlightened Westward-looking dynasty, whose members married into several European royal houses, including that of France.

The Slavs, especially those in the area now known as the Ukraine, were engaged in almost constant warfare with the Khazars and finally, by 1016 A.D., destroyed the Khazar government and took a large portion of Khazar territory. For the gradual shrinking of the Khazar territory and the development of Poland, Lithuania, the Grand Duchy of Moscow, and other Slavic states, see the pertinent maps in Historical Atlas, by William R. Shepherd (Henry Holt and Co., New York, 1911). Some of the subjugated Khazars remained in the Slav-held lands their khakans had long ruled, and others migrated to Kiev and other parts of Russia, probably to a considerable extent because of the dislocations wrought by the Mongols under Genghis Khan (1162-1227), who founded in and beyond the old Khazar khanate the short-lived khanate of the Golden Horde. The Judaized Khazars underwent further dispersion both northwestward into Lithuanian and Polish areas, and also within Russia proper and the Ukraine. In 1240 in Kiev the Jewish community was uprooted, its surviving members finding refuge in towns further west along with the fleeing Russians, when the capital fell to the Mongol soldiers of Batu, the nephew of Genghis Khan. A short time later many of these expelled Jews returned to Kiev. Migrating thus, as some local power impelled them, the Khazar Jews became widely distributed in Western Russia. Into the Khazar khanate there had been a few Jewish immigrants--rabbis, traders, refugees--but the people of the Kievan Russian state did not facilitate the entry of additional Jews into their territory. The rulers of the Grand Duchy of Moscow also sought to exclude Jews from areas under its control. From its earliest times the policy of the Russian government was that of complete exclusion of the Jews from its territories. For instance, Ivan IV (reign, 1533-1584) refused to allow Jewish merchants to travel in, Russia.

Relations between Slavs and the Judaized Khazars in their midst were never happy. The reasons were not racial--for the Slavs had absorbed many minorities--but were ideological. The rabbis sent for by Khakan Obadiah were educated in and were zealots for the Babylonian Talmud, which after long labors by many hands had been completed on December 2, 499. In the thousands of synagogues which were built in the Khazar khanate, the imported rabbis and their successors were in complete control of the political, social, and religious thought of their people. So significant was



the Babylonian Talmud as the principal cause of Khazar resistance to Russian efforts to end their political and religious separatism, and so significant also are the modern sequels, including those in the United States, that an extensive quotation on the subject from the great History of the Jews, by Professor H. Graetz (Vol. II, 1893, pp. 631 ff.) is here presented:

The Talmud must not be regarded as an ordinary work, composed of twelve volumes; it possesses absolutely no similarity to any other literary production, but forms, without any figure of speech, a world of its own, which must be judged by its peculiar laws.

The Talmud contains much that is frivolous of which it treats with great gravity and seriousness; it further reflects the various superstitious practices and views of its Persian birthplace which presume the efficacy of demonical medicines, of magic, incantations, miraculous cures, and interpretations of dreams. It also contains isolated instances of uncharitable judgments and decrees against the members of other nations and religions, and finally it favors an incorrect exposition of the scriptures, accepting, as it does, tasteless misrepresentations.

More than six centuries lie petrified in the Talmud. Small wonder then, that the sublime and the common, the great and the small, the grave and the ridiculous, the altar and the ashes, the Jewish and the heathenish, be discovered side by side.

The Babylonian Talmud is especially distinguished from the Jerusalem or Palestine Talmud by the flights of thought, the penetration of mind, the flashes of genius, which rise and vanish again. It was for this reason that the Babylonian rather than the Jerusalem Talmud became the fundamental possession of the Jewish race, its life breath, its very soul-nature and mankind, powers and events, were for the Jewish nation insignificant, non-essential, a mere phantom; the only true reality was the Talmud.

Not merely educated by the Talmud but actually living the life of its Babylonian background, which they may have regarded with increased devotion because most of the Jews of Mesopotamia [H: Ah--getting very close to "Sumar"! ] had embraced Islam, the rabbi-governed Khazars had no intention whatever of losing their identity by becoming Russianized or Christian. The intransigent attitude of the rabbis was increased by their realization that their power would be lost if their people accepted controls other than Talmudic. These controls by rabbis were responsible not only for basic mores, but for such externals as the peculiarities of dress and hair. It has been frequently stated by writers on the subject that the "ghetto" was the work not of Russians or other Slays but of rabbis.

As time passed, it came about that these Khazar people of mixed non-Russian stock, who hated the Russians and lived under Babylonian Talmudic law, became known in the western world, from their place of residence and their legal-religious code, as Russian Jews.

In Russian lands after the fall of Kiev in 1240, there was a period of dissension and disunity. The struggle with the Mongols and other Asiatic khanates continued and from them the Russians learned much about effective military organization. Also, as the Mongols had not overrun Northern and Western Russia, there was a background for the resistance and counter-offensive which gradually eliminated the invaders. The capital of reorganized Russia was no longer Kiev but Moscow (hence the terms Moscovy and Muscovite). In 1613 the Russian nobles (boyars), desired a more stable government than they had had, and elected as their czar a boy named Michael Romanov [H: Oops, I've gone and done it now!], whose veins carried the blood of the grand dukes of Kiev and the grand dukes of Moscow.

Under the Romanovs of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, there was no change in attitude toward the Judaized Khazars, who scorned Russian civilization and stubbornly re-fused to enter the fold of Christianity. [H: Ah, staff, please locate my presentation on the Russian Romanovs, please--I promised more and simply haven't found "time" to offer it--it is going to be IMPORTANT IN HISTORICAL HAPPENINGS. (See end of chapter page 86. This was excerpted from the PHOENIX JOURNAL #58 FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE.)] Peter the Great [reign, 1682-1725] spoke of the Jews as 'rogues and cheats'. Elizabeth [reign, 1741-1762] expressed her attitude in the sentence: "From the enemies of Christ, I desire neither gain nor profit." With the expansion of Russia in the last half of the eighteenth century, many additional Jews were acquired with the new territory, especially in Russia's portion of divided Poland (1772, 1793, 1795). The Empress, Catherine II [reign, 1762-1796] had no choice but to receive the Jews along with the other inhabitants of the land, but she created out of the provinces taken from Poland a "Pale of Settlement" from which the newly acquired Jews could not move. As before, from that time on the attitude of the government was to hem in the Jews as much as possible.

Under the Romanov dynasty (1613-1917 [Bolshevik Revolution]) many members of the Russian upper classes were educated in Germany, and the Russian nobility, already partly Scandinavian by blood, frequently married Germans or other Western Europeans. Likewise many of the Romanovs, themselves--in fact all of them who ruled in the later years of the dynasty--married into Western families. Prior to the nineteenth century the two occupants of the Russian throne best known in world history were Peter I, the Great, and Catherine II, the Great. The former--who in 1703 gave Russia its "West Window", St. Petersburg, later known as Petrograd, and recently as Leningrad--chose as his consort and successor on the throne as Catherine I

[reign, 1725-1727], a captured Marienburg (Germany) servant girl whose mother and father were respectively a Lithuanian peasant woman and a Swedish dragoon. Catherine II, the Great, was a German princess who was proclaimed reigning Empress of Russia after her husband, the ineffective Czar Peter HI, subnormal in mind and physique, left St. Petersburg. During her thirty-four years as Empress, Catherine, by studying such works as Blackstone's Commentaries, and by correspondence with such illustrious persons as Voltaire [H: Remember that along with Voltaire's other contributions--he had translated, NEWTON'S PRINCIPIA.], F.M. Grimm [H: Nora has done a beautiful study of "Grimm"], Frederick the Great, Diderot, and Maria-Theresa of Austria, kept herself in contact with the West.

The nineteenth century czars were Catherine the Great's grandson, Alexander I [reign, 1801-1825--German wife]; his brother, Nicholas I [reign, 1825-1855--German wife, a Hohenzollern]; his son, Alexander II [reign, 1855-1881--German wife]; his son, Alexander III [reign, 1881-1894--Danish wife]; and his son, Nicholas II [reign, 1894-1917--German wife], who was murdered with his family (1918) after the Communists seized power (1917) in Russia. [H: And since history has now PROVEN that "COMMUNISM" is a construction of Jewish Zionists and that ALL of the government heads in new Communistic Russia after that Revolution were Jewish Zionists--what do we have to face here, readers?]

Though many of the Romanovs, including Peter I and Catherine II, had far from admirable characters--a fact well-advertised in American books on the subject--and though some of them including Nicholas II were not able rulers, a general purpose of the dynasty was to give their land certain of the advantages of Western Europe. In the West they characteristically sought alliances with one country or another, rather than ideological penetration.

Like their Slavic overlords, the Judaized Khazars of Russia had various relationships with Germany. Their numbers from time to time, as during the Crusades, received accretions from the Jewish communities in Germany--principally into Poland and other areas not yet Russian; many of the ancestors of these people, however, had previously entered Germany from Slavic lands. More interesting than these migrations was the importation from Germany of an idea conceived by a prominent Jew of solving century-old tension between native majority populations and the Jews in their midst.

In Germany, while Catherine the Great was Empress of Russia, a Jewish scholar and philosopher named Moses Mendelssohn (1729-1786) attracted wide and favorable attention among non-Jews and a certain following among Jews. His conception of the barrier between Jew and non-Jew, as analyzed by Grayzel, was that the "Jews had erected about themselves a mental ghetto to balance the physical ghetto around them." Mendelssohn's objective was to lead the Jews out of this mental ghetto into the wide world of general culture--without, however, doing harm to their specifically

Jewish culture. The movement received the name Haskalah, which may be rendered as enlightenment. Among other things, Mendelssohn wished Jews in Germany to learn the German language.

The Jews of Eastern Europe had from early days used corrupted versions of local vernaculars, written in the Hebrew alphabet just as the various vernaculars of Western Europe were written in the Latin alphabet, and to further his purpose Mendelssohn translated the Pentateuch--Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy--into standard German, using however, the accepted Hebrew alphabet. [H: How many of you KNEW this? If you didn't know THIS, then I ask that you read on and perhaps find that there are a lot of things you may well have not known. Further, there isn't going to be a "preacher" in any Christian pulpit who will tell you this. Why? Because he will not have been allowed to LEARN this type of information in his "Judeo-Christian" seminary, my dear blind lambs!] Thus in one stroke he led his readers a step toward Westernization by the use of the German language and by offering them, instead of the Babylonian Talmud, a portion of scripture recognized by both Jew and Christian.

The Mendelssohn views were developed in Russia in the nineteenth century, notably by Isaac Baer Levinsohn (1788-1860), the Russian Mendelssohn. Levinsohn was a scholar who, with Abraham Harkavy, delved into a field of Jewish history little known in the West, namely the settlement of Jews in Russia and their vicissitudes during the Dark Ages. Levinsohn was the first to express the opinion that the Russian Jews hailed not from Germany, as is commonly supposed, but from the banks of the Volga. This hypothesis, corroborated by tradition, Harkavy established as a fact.

The reigns of the nineteenth century Czars showed a fluctuation of attitudes toward the Jewish state within a state. In general, Nicholas I had been less lenient than Alexander I toward his intractable non-Christian minority, but he took an immediate interest in the movement endorsed by the highly respected Levinsohn, for he saw in "Haskalah" an opportunity for possibly breaking down the separatism of the Judaized Khazars. He put in charge of the project of opening hundreds of Jewish schools a brilliant young Jew, Dr. Max Lienthal. From its beginning, however, the Haskalah movement had had bitter opposition among Jews in Germany--many of whom, including the famous Moses Hess, became ardent Jewish nationalists--and in Russia the opposition was fanatical. The great mass of Russian Jewry was devoid of all secular learning, steeped in fanaticism, and given to superstitious practices, and their leaders, for the most part, had no notion of tolerating a project which would lessen or destroy their control. These leaders believed correctly that the new education was designed to lessen the authority of the Talmud, which was the cause, as the Russians saw it, of the fanaticism and corrupt morals of the Jews. The leaders of the Jews also saw that the new schools were a way to bring the Jews closer to the Russian people

and the Greek church. According to historian Raisin, the millions of Russian Jews were averse to having the government interfere with their inner and spiritual life by foisting upon them its educational measures. The soul of Russian Jewry sensed the danger lurking in the imperial scheme. Lienthal was in their eyes a traitor and informer, and in 1845, to recover a modicum of prestige with his people, he shook the dust of bloody Russia from his feet. Thus the Haskalah movement failed in Russia to break down the separatism of the Judaized Khazars.

When Nicholas I died, his son Alexander II [reign, 1855-1881] decided to try a new way of winning the Khazar minority to willing citizenship in Russia. He granted his people, including the Khazars, so many liberties that he was called the Czar Liberator.

By irony, or nemesis, however, his liberal regime contributed substantially to the downfall of Christian Russia. Despite the ill-success of his Uncle Alexander's measures to effect the betterment of the obnoxious Jewish element he ordered a wholesale relaxation of oppressive and restraining regulations and Jews were free to attend all schools and universities and to travel without restrictions. The new freedom led, however, to results the "Liberator" had not anticipated.

Educated, and free at last to organize nationally, the Judaized Khazars in Russia became not merely an indigestible mass in the body politic, the characteristic state within a state, but a formidable anti-government force. With non-Jews of nihilistic or other radical tendencies--the so-called Russian intelligentsia--they sought in the first instance to further their aims by assassinations. Alexander tried to abate the hostility of the "terrorists" by granting more and more concessions, but on the day the last concessions were announced a bomb was thrown at his carriage. The carriage was wrecked, and many of his escorts were injured. Alexander escaped as by a miracle, but a second bomb exploded near him as he was going to aid the injured. He was horribly mangled, and died within an hour. Thus perished the Czar Liberator. [H: Never seems to change does it?]

Some of those involved in earlier attempts to assassinate Alexander II were of Jewish Khazar background. According to the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, the assassination of Alexander II in which a Jewess had played a part revived a latent "anti-Semitism". Resentful of precautions taken by the murdered Czar's son and successor, Alexander III, and also possessing a new world plan, hordes of Jews, some of them highly educated in Russian universities, migrated to other European countries and to America. The emigration continued under Nicholas II. Many Jews remained in Russia, however, for in 1913 the Jewish population of Russia amounted to 6,946,000. [H: Still think the "Holocaust" could have happened as the Jews say??? Remember, in 1991 the number of Jews killed in the death camps ROSE (by Jewish insistence) to 6 million 500 thousand!! Now, how do you equate that number with the NUMBER WHO GET RESTITUTION FROM THE GERMANS RIGHT NOW?!? Hey, don't



throw stones at ME--this number came directly from Univ. Jew. Encyc., Vol. IX, p.285].

## The French Revolution

It is a grim task for a writer to chronicle the terrible massacres which have been inflicted on the people of Shem. It is even more disturbing to know that even now, the plans have been drawn for even greater and more thorough such massacres of this people. In chronicling the Reigns of Terror of the French Revolution, the Bolshevik Revolution, and the Spanish Revolution, Americans are not being offered another television drama; they are being given a preview of their own future.

To those who travel in France today, the horrors of the French Revolution must seem remote indeed. Enjoying unrivaled cuisine, visiting great chateaux, and viewing the works of art which have made the name of France synonymous with the creation of art, it is difficult to envision that the streets and rivers of this nation once flowed with the blood of innocents, as thousands of women and children were murdered in obscene rites. It is for this reason, perhaps, that even today, tourists, or rather foreigners, are rarely welcomed in France. At best, they are tolerated in this fair country. Is this not due to a deeply hidden sense of shame, the desire to conceal an unpleasant family secret which causes even innkeepers, traditionally a hospitable lot, to maintain a cool reserve when tourists come in waving their currency like a flag? This is understandable, because the French Revolution, one of the three great orgies of the Canaanite demon-war-shippers during modern history, may have been visited on the French people as a deliberate punishment by God. This punishment would have been in direct retribution for one of the lesser known atrocities of European history, the massacres of the Huguenots during the 16th and 17th centuries.

During the two centuries prior to these atrocities, the people of Shem had wrought great changes in the economic condition of the French nation, transforming it from a medieval state into the most promising industrial empire in Europe. Because of their great energies, intelligence, and abilities, the fair-skinned people of Shem had created enormous wealth and economic progress in France. During that period of explosive growth, the France of that day most resembled the Germany of two centuries later, being very productive, extremely inventive, and causing the land to blossom and give forth its fruits. This progress, and its accompanying wealth, was viewed with great envy, and also fear, by the Canaanites who wielded great power in France. As the black nobility, they had furnished the warriors of Normandy who invaded and conquered the British Isles; they constantly conspired to extend their power, and to continue their longstanding war of extermination against the people of Shem. Because



of their great power in the highest offices of Church, State, and the Army, the Canaanites began to set the stage for what became known as the Huguenot Massacres. They were able to gain considerable support for their plan from French nobles who were not themselves Canaanites, but who were alarmed at the economic power gained by the people of Shem, which, as they knew, would soon be transformed into political power. They were also enticed by the promises of gold and property to be gained by robbing and killing the prosperous people of Shem.

Because of their blood lust and their constant desire for human sacrifice, the Canaanites were able to turn the Huguenot Massacres into a great orgy of ritual murder. Children were seized and thrown into pots to be boiled, or fried in great skillets, while crowds stood hooting and reveling in the entertainment. Families were dragged out into the squares in cities and villages to be murdered one by one. No one was spared the terror of the mobs, whether elderly or invalid.

Their property was then divided up among the eagerly waiting instigators of the killings, who would rush on to find other victims.

The physical act of killing whole families in city after city could not remain a secret, and a current of alarm now swept the nation. Many thousands of the Huguenots were able to flee, leaving their possessions behind them, particularly those in the northern districts of France. They were able to make their way across the borders into the Netherlands, where they found that they were hardly welcome. Most of them embarked for the shores of Ireland, and after remaining there for periods as long as one hundred years, they were able to jet sail for the shores of the New World.

It is hardly surprising to learn that the repressive acts against Huguenots began after Catherine de Medici became Regent on the accession of Charles the Ninth. We have already noted that the de Medicis paid for the formulation of the doctrine of secular humanism, when Cosimo de Medici set up the Accademia in Florence, centering its teachings around the Christian Cabala.

The Encyclopaedia Britannica says of Catherine's rule in France, "She introduced Italian methods of government, alternating between concessions and persecution, both alike devoid of sincerity". Catherine began negotiations with Spain to bolster her planned slaughter of the Huguenots; on the 28th of September 1568, she issued one edict which placed the Huguenots outside the protection of the law, an open invitation for the massacres to begin. At this time, they constituted one-tenth of the population of France. Her son, Charles Ninth, realized that his mother's plans would be a catastrophe for the nation, and he opened negotiations with the Huguenot leaders, hoping to avert the slaughter. Catherine true to her black nobility heritage, plotted the massacre to take place while he had the leaders conveniently assembled. The notorious Massacre of St. Bartholomew's took place on the 24th of August, 1572,

during which the Huguenot leader, Coligny, and all of the important Huguenots were killed. The Encyclopaedia Britannica notes, "This date marks a disastrous epoch in the history of France.

The Paris massacre was followed by massacres throughout France. One victim was King Charles himself. Overcome with horror at the atrocities committed by the tragedy of St. Bartholomew's, he expired". There is a strong possibility that Catherine, knowing of his unwillingness to proceed with the massacre of the Huguenots, and his plans to make concessions to them, may have poisoned him. This, too, would have been in keeping with her black nobility heritage. Charles' successor, Henry II, also died violently; he was assassinated by the monk Jacques Clement, who believed that he, too, would be unwilling to proceed with the massacres of the Huguenots.

The Edict of Nantes, April 13, 1598, was an attempt to reverse the process. It granted the Huguenots a charter guaranteeing them religious and political freedom, but many officials ignored it, and continued the persecutions. The terrible dragonnades (1663-83) saw many Protestants tortured until they abjured their faith. On the 18th of October 1685, King Louis XIV declared that the Edict of Nantes was revoked. As the Encyclopaedia Britannica comments "...thus was committed one of the most flagrant political and religious blunders in the history of France, which in the course of a few years lost more than 400,000 of its inhabitants, men who, having to choose between their conscience and their country, endowed the nations which received them with their heroism, their courage, and their ability".

It was the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, more than any other single event in history, which set the United States on its future course to greatness. During the American Revolution, and the writing of the Constitution which followed its victory, it was the Huguenots who predominated in every battle and every deliberation. The fortunes of France, on the other hand, sank into a steady decline, from which it has never recovered. Indeed, this nation has subsequently lurched from one disaster to another, not the least of which was the Napoleonic Wars, whose excesses further bloodied the nation of its bravest and best. E. E. Cummings, the American poet, used to remark of Napoleon, "He chopped six inches off of the height of every Frenchman".

Ever since the St. Bartholomew's Massacre, France has fallen back from its once proud history. This, of course, was a great comfort to its historic rival, England, who not only seized the advantages offered by the French decline, but seems to have engineered quite a few of its subsequent misfortunes.

France's birth rate declined, her command of the seas declined, and her rate of invention declined. Most important, she never again won another war. Despite the great military successes of Napoleon, France lost the Napoleonic Wars at Waterloo; she was defeated by the Germans during the Franco-Prussian War and the successive

world wars, her foes being halted and turned back only by the arrival of troops from America, many of them of Huguenot descent.

If God may have visited the Reign of Terror upon the people of France as punishment for the massacres of the Huguenots, it was also made inevitable by their absence. With the sober, restraining influence of the Huguenot people removed from France, the way now lay open for every possible excess of the demon-worshipping Canaanites. Sex orgies, financial scandals, and foreign intrigues became every-day occurrences among the high officials of the black nobility, while the kings of France, seeing no alternative to "going with the flow" let license reign. It was not accidental that France was the only country in Europe to undergo a major revolution at this time. It was the only country in Europe in which the central government had allowed itself to be overcome by the desires of the worst elements in the nation.

Every type of heresy flourished in France. Idleness and the pursuit of vice were foremost in the minds of the people, while the economy was being paralyzed by a plethora of lawsuits, some of them litigated generation after generation, which created unrest throughout the nation. As in the United States today, prejudice and bias dictated every decision in the courts, and this favoritism became one of the principal causes contributing to the outbreak of the Revolution.

The rot was very high on the vine. The king's brother-in-law, the Duc d'Orleans, was called Philippe Egalite because of his close identification with the new forces of "liberation". The Duc had been persuaded by Mirabeau to amalgamate the Blue Lodge with the Grand Orient of France; at same time, Mirabeau and his mentor, Moses Mendelssohn, persuaded the Duc to make some risky investments, in which, as they had planned, he lost his fortune. By 1780, owed 800,000 livres. He was forced to sign over his magnificent home, the Palais Royal, to Canaanite lenders. They hired de Laclos to turn it into one of the world's most elaborate brothels. As his aide, de Laclos brought in from Palermo the notorious "Count" Cagliostro, born Balsamo, who had taken his godmother's name. He was a Grand Master of the Rosicrucian Knights of Malta, which he had joined at the age of twenty-three. He now used the Palais Royal as a headquarters for revolutionary propaganda, printing thousands of the most inflammatory pamphlets, with which he flooded Paris. The downfall of the Duc d'Orleans had been carefully planned. Mirabeau had been an habitu e of the salon of Henrietta Herz in Vienna and Paris; here he had come under the influence of Moses Mendelssohn, the founder of Freemasonry. He became the principal tool of Mendelssohn and other conspirators, including the Rothschilds, in precipitating the events of the French Revolution. At this same time, the government of England was falling into the hands of Lord Shelburne, the notorious William Petty. The English Prime Minister, William Pitt, had also been maneuvered into a position where he was overcome by onerous debts; Petty and his closest associates paid Pitt's debts and, in

return, dictated his subsequent policy decisions. Lord Shelburne was the chief of the British Intelligence Service; as such, he masterminded the course of the French Revolution from London. One of the most persistent legends has been the myth of the Scarlet Pimpernel, a quixotic British aristocrat who risked his neck many times to snatch French aristocrats from the guillotine. If such a person ever existed, he was greatly outnumbered in France by the number of British agents of Lord Shelburne who were to be found there, promoting the most atrocious acts of the Reign of Terror from behind the scenes, in order to make sure that even if the French nation survived the Revolution, it would never again present a threat to the ambitions of the British Empire. This proved to be the outcome.

Mirabeau later was overcome by the developments of the Revolution; in a moment of remorse, he conspired to save King Louis from the guillotine. To avoid a public trial, he was promptly poisoned by the conspirators, thus sealing his lips against any future revelation of the identity of the true perpetrators of this horror.

In King Louis' final days of power, measure after measure was enacted which served to further weaken the authority of the Crown and fed the appetite of the mob. For instance, the National Assembly resolved to set an example by suppressing slavery. According to the Encyclopaedia Britannica, the measures which they enacted, forbidding any retaliation against slaves, "set the stage for the terrible negro insurrection in Santo Domingo". In fact, the entire white population was slaughtered, being replaced by a black government which is today the poorest nation in the Western Hemisphere. The Assembly also abolished feudal tenure in France, which violated the rights of certain Princes in Alsatia, which had been guaranteed them by the Treaty of Westphalia. Foreign statesmen saw that France was sinking into anarchy, which gave them free rein to pursue their own policies, without fear of any French intervention. King Louis' Minister of Finance, the Swiss banker Necker, was true to his heritage of revolutionary intrigue. He deliberately pursued policies of inflation which caused terrible economic suffering in France, and further inflamed the populace. He is thought to have inaugurated those policies in obedience to certain Swiss bankers who planned to reap great profits from the approaching French debacle. After all, it was no less than Baron Rothschild who advised those who wished to become wealthy that they should "buy when there is blood in the streets".

On the tenth of October, 1789, Talleyrand proposed the confiscation of all the church lands in France. This was thought to be one-fifth of all French land. This was proposed as an economic measure; the famous assignats were issued against these lands, in the amount of four hundred million livres, which was later increased to one billion eight hundred thousand livres. His work done, Necker now resigned and left France in September of 1790. During the ensuing three years of the Convention, more than seven billion livres were issued. Their value fell to one per cent of their face value.

The inspiration for the French Revolution can be traced directly to the doctrine of secular humanism which had been formulated at the Accademia of the de Medicis in Florence, and which were but a modernized version of the Kabbalah. The placing of "human interests" first in all things created the climate which made possible the guillotining of King Louis XVI; after denying God, it was a simple step to deny the authority of a monarch who ruled by divine right. From the Neoplatonic humanism promulgated by the de Medicis came the cults of the Rosicrucians and Freemasonry. Sir Francis Bacon's dictum that "knowledge is power" threw down the gauntlet to the traditional powers of Church and State, which were then cast aside during the Revolution. The Baconian Doctrine logically developed into the Positivism of Comte, who states that "God is only an abstraction--he does not exist; only humanity is real" The Enlightenment of Descartes, surreptitiously aided by the secret alliance between Voltaire and Frederick the Great, both Freemasons, led France into the excesses of the Revolution.

The immediate plans for the French Revolution had been laid at the international convention of Freemasons at Wilhelmsbad in 1781, a gathering later famed as "the Convent". It was attended by seven brothers from England, including Lord Shelburne, who later directed the progress of the French Revolution from London, Lessing, Mirabeau, Dohm, delegates from the French Illuminati, and Knigge, who represented Weishaupt. "The Convent paved the way for the French Revolution" (A. Cowan, "X-Rays in Freemasonry", pp. 67-68). There were some 2000 lodges in France in 1789, with over 100,000 adepts. The first lodge in France had been set up by Lord Derwenwater of England, paving the way for the later influence of Lord Shelburne and British Intelligence.

French officials soon realized that the assignats which had been issued against the church lands were not negotiable; they could not be used in real estate transactions, because the church lands might be restored, and they would then be worthless; the populace refused to accept them.

Matters were not improved after the Assembly passed laws of varying severity, imposing penalties for refusing to accept the assignats as payment. The penalties ranged from imprisonment to death. The steadfast refusal of the French peasantry to accept assignats in payment for their grain led to their being killed. These killings then unleashed a nationwide Reign of Terror. Like the earlier Massacres of St. Bartholomew's, these atrocities had been foreseen by certain "legislative" acts. The cahiers des doléances denied clerical taxation and benefits, foreswore all their rights to real estate, the church lands having previously been seized, and denied the church any financial privileges. This was followed on August 4, 1789, by the resolutions of the deputies abolishing all privileges of individuals and social groups, inaugurating the formal "dechristianization" campaign, which lasted from May 1792 to October 1794.



On the third of August, 1790, Revolutionary France gave full rights to the Jews; the measure was denied for thirteen successive votes, but the Masons forced it through on the fourteenth attempt.

The Assembly itself was split into two rival groups: the Girondins from Bordeaux, who envisioned a modest type of federated Republic; and the Paris Sections, seated high on the left, and thereby called the Mountain. From that day on, revolutionaries have always chosen the Left as their symbolic place. The Mountain consisted of forty-eight sections of the Paris Commune, led by Marat, and composed of hooligans and criminals. The entire Assembly of 655 members had among its members 405 Masons. Marat, whose person came to exemplify the excesses of the Revolution, was born in Switzerland of a Sardinian father and a Swiss mother. During the 1770s, he had traveled in Holland and England. In 1772 he published in England a work called "An Essay on the Human Soul", a Masonic work whose emphasis was on Mysticism. A second book, "The Chains of Slavery", published in 1774, continued his radical philosophy. Like the later revolutionary, Karl Marx, Marat always seemed to find support in England for his work, principally among the Masonic Brethren there. He was awarded a degree in medicine at St. Andrews University, and he opened a practice in Pimlico. In 1777, he returned to France, where he became physician to Comte d'Artois, brother of the king. With a salary equivalent to five thousand dollars a year, he lived well. He even petitioned for a coat of arms of nobility. He began to spend more of his funds on publications, financing a radical newspaper, *L'Ami du Peuple*. Because of this activity, he was soon placed under surveillance. He then resigned from the service of Artois, fleeing to England, where he remained until 1790. Seeing that the revolutionary climate was now ripe for his work, he then came back to France. An acquaintance described Marat thus: "Marat had the burning eyes of a hyena, marked by spasmodic convulsions of his features, and a rapid and jerky walk". Another description has come down to us: "His countenance was toadlike in shape, marked by bulging eyes and a flabby mouth, his complexion of a greenish, corpse-like hue. Open sores, often running, pitted his terrible countenance. He wore no socks, and his boots were usually filthy". His physician, Dr. Cabanes, said, "Eczema, in one of its more revolting and dolorous manifestations....A suppurating gutter ran from the scrotum to his peritoneum, maddening him with torment. Headaches, pain and fever tormented his spirit. He endured intolerable pains in his arms and legs". Cabanes concluded that Marat was probably in the last stages of syphilis. He usually wore a red bandana over his greasy hair. During the height of the Revolution, he married Susanne Simone in the Temple of Nature, a Rousseault spectacle before an open window. This was the appearance of the creature who spawned the Reign of Terror.

With the power of the Paris Sections behind him, Marat appointed himself the head of a Committee on Surveillance. He then arrested some four thousand people and the slaughter began. It was a Sunday, September 2, 1792, when the first victims, twenty-



four priests, were led into a garden, one by one, and beaten to death. Some twelve hundred souls were killed during that September, more than one hundred and fifty being slaughtered at the Carmelite Convent.

The murderers foreswore the convenience of guns, perhaps because these weapons did not exist at the time of their preceptor, Baal. The killers preferred the greater satisfaction of finishing off their victims with axes, shovels, and knives. A chronicler of the time, Philippe Morice, wrote, "The gutter ran red with the blood of the poor creatures whom they were butchering there in the Abbaye. Their cries were mingled with the yells of their executioners, and the light which I had caught a glimpse of from the rue de la Seine was the light of bonfires which the murderers had lit to illuminate their exploits...." The prisons at Chatelet and the Conciergerie were simultaneously invaded by two trained bands of assassins, who proceeded to kill two hundred and twenty-five victims at Chatelet and three hundred and twenty-eight at the Conciergerie.

An English observer, Dr. Moore, reported that the massacres were the result of cold-blooded planning by certain politicians. "Cannon were fired repeatedly, as a toxin to arouse the populace to their bloody work. Thirty-three boys between the ages of twelve and fourteen were killed at Bicetre". At Salpetriere, girls only ten years old were put to the sword, according to Mme Roland, who said, "Women were brutally violated before being torn to pieces by these tigers".

In the provinces, the massacres were carried out by lunatics, who seem to have been specially recruited for this purpose. The most notorious of the mass murderers was one Carrier, who was said to be the subject of frequent fainting fits, falling to the floor, foaming at the mouth, and howling and snapping at everyone like an animal. He had an obsessive desire to torture and kill small children, as did his assistant, the hunchback Durel, a homicidal maniac who delighted in killing children by repeatedly puncturing their bodies with sharpened sticks. These two madmen herded more than five hundred peasant boys and girls into a field outside of Nantes, where they clubbed them to death, with the aid of misfits like themselves who eagerly joined in the slaughter. Carrier was famed for having invented the infamous Noyades in the Loire. Large rafts of victims were floated onto the river, plugs were then removed, and all on board were drowned. Some six thousand people were killed in this manner. Carrier also observed the rites of what came to be known as "Republican marriages". Men and women were stripped, bound together as couples, and thrown into the river. On attachait deux a deux les personnes de l'un et l'autre sexe, toutes nues et tournées comme pour s'accoupler.

Another notorious madman, Lebas at Arras, first executed few of the rich who fell into his hands, so that he could seize their wine cellars and their jewels. He then set himself up in a requisitioned mansion which overlooked the town square. When there

were no more rich to be had, he began to murder the poor, of whom there were many. He had them beaten to death in the square, while he and his friends looked on from overhead, celebrating with orgiastic frenzies. At Lyons, on December 4, 1792, Fouche ordered some two hundred men tied together and shot down with grapeshot just outside the city walls. Robespierre's agent, Achard, was an invited guest at this entertainment; he reported back to his superior, "What delights you would have tasted could you have seen natural justice wrought on two hundred and nine scoundrels! Oh, what majesty! What a lofty tone! It was thrilling to see all those wretches chew the dust. What a cement this will be for our Republic-Held out of doors in Nature's vault!" The Place Bellecour contained some of the most splendid mansions in France. They had been designed by Mansart. Fouche had them blown up, one by one. A visiting English liberal, Helen Williams, described the guillotining of twenty peasant girls from Poitou after they had been taken from the Conciergerie. Soon afterward, Williams herself was thrown into prison. The Terror was genuine, there was no doubt of that. Nor was there any doubt, as Dr. Moore had observed, that it was being carefully engineered by politicians and financiers who intended to profit by it. Speculators poured in from Switzerland and the Rhineland to profit from the ever-changing regulations issued by the Assembly. Having foreknowledge of these measures by the judicious distribution of bribes, the speculators made enormous profits. The climate of terror was increased by the presence of spies everywhere; private agents working for unseen masters; government informers, spies from every faction, and everywhere the demented tricheuses, clad in rags, who often sat in front of the guillotine, shrieking with joy at every head which rolled into the gutter, and constantly screaming for more and more blood. The massacres were carefully organized by the Revolutionary Committees, whose members were selectively chosen by the Jacobin Clubs. The Jacobins were, one and all, Freemasons. During the Terror, the population of France (Paris?) was 650,000; the National Guard alone had some 125,000 members, and there were six thousand members of the Jacobin Clubs. Una Bush, in her important work, "Secret Societies and the French Revolution", wrote, "The Phrygian cap of the Illuminati became the headgear of the populace during the French Revolution; the half-mystical phantasies of the lodges became the habits of daily life". Those who were not members of the Masonic lodges had no idea of how to comport themselves, or even how to survive; only the Masons profited by and directed every aspect of the Revolution. At the execution of Louis XVI in 1793, an elderly Mason dipped his hands in the royal blood, saying, "I baptise thee in the name of Liberty and Jacques". This was a reference to the Grand Master, Jacques de Molay, who had been immolated by King Philip the Fair. Revenge was now had. Many of the acts committed during the orgy of terror defy belief. The fate of the Princess de Lamballe, a pleasant, middle-aged aristocrat who had escaped from the city, was typical. Driven by loyalty to her mistress, Marie Antoinette, she returned to Paris to administer to her mistress. The Princess was promptly seized by the mob, publicly

disembowelled, and her private parts paraded through the city as trophies of the triumph of the Revolution! After the storming of the Guileniens, a young apprentice fell into the hands of the mob. A great pan was fetched, and a fire built under it. He was then fried in butter, after which the revolutionaries enjoyed a feast.

The cemeteries of Paris became the scenes of nightly orgies, many of them mystical rites which had not been seen on earth since the destruction of the Temples of Baal. Graves were torn open, and the remains used in fiendish rites. All of this had come about because the people of France were ignorant of the Curse of Canaan, and the Will of Canaan. These horrors, which were beyond the imagination of any sane person, were perpetrated because of the Satanic nature of the Canaanites, who seized on every opportunity to indulge their passion for human sacrifice and cannibalism.

The ideological basis for these atrocities had been enshrined by the National Assembly on August 26, 1789, which formally adopted the Declaration of the Rights of Man. This led directly to the formation of the Revolutionary Tribunal, established March 10, 1793, which then set up the Committee of Public Safety. The initial committee was composed of nine men; it was later increase to twelve, and was led by Marat. He first used the Committee to destroy his chief opponents in the Assembly, the Girondins. On November 1, 1793, he decapitated twenty-one of them in one day. The Girondins principally represented the region of Bordeaux; a young lady from that district, who was of good family, Charlotte Corday, privately resolved to avenge her friends. Because of the agony of his deteriorating skin, Marat now spent most of his time in a bathtub. Corday accosted him there and stabbed him. She was tried and executed that same day. Marat's funeral was turned into another Babylonian orgy, in which large quantities of incense were burned and symbolic paper pyramids, representing his Masonic affiliation, were seen everywhere.

Marat was succeeded by the two other architects of the Reign of Terror, Danton and Robespierre. They, too, were soon to be destroyed by the monster which they had unleashed upon the nation. A great Festival of Reason was held at the Cathedral of Notre Dame. Mercier's account describes "the infuriated populace dancing before the sanctuary and howling the Carmagnole (the Song of the Revolution). The men wore no breeches (the sans culottes); the necks and breasts of the women were bare. In their wild whirling, they imitated those whirlwinds, the forerunner of tempests, that ravage and destroy all that is in their path. In the darkness of the sacristy, they indulged in the abominable desires that had been kindled in them during the day....the mob howled for worship of Virtue instead of that Jew slave and his adulterous woman of Galilee, his mother".

Blasphemy was the hallmark of the Revolution, not merely the fury which brought about the slaughter of hundreds of priests, but also the urge to degrade and defame that which was greater than themselves. At the Cloutz Convention, a militant atheist,

one Hebertist, declared, "A religious man is a depraved beast. He resembles those animals that are kept to be shorn and roasted for the benefit of merchants and butchers".

After the death of Marat, Robespierre achieved his peak of power, being named President of the Convention. To celebrate his elevation, he organized a great celebration, the Festival of the Supreme Being, on June 8, claiming it signified the rebirth of God. In "The Life of Robespierre", G. Renier writes, "On the 28th of July, 1794, Robespierre made a long speech before the Convention....a philippic against ultraterrorists...uttering vague general accusations". I dare not name them at this moment and in this place. I cannot bring myself to entirely to tear asunder the veil that covers this profound mystery of iniquity. But I can affirm most positively that among the authors of this plot are the agents of that system of corruption and extravagance, the most powerful of all the means invented by foreigners for the undoing of the Republic. I mean the impure apostles of atheism, and the immorality that is at its base". Renier comments, "Had he not spoken these words he might still have triumphed!"

Because he had threatened to expose the Illuminists behind the Revolution, Robespierre had doomed himself. At that very moment, his archenemy and deadly rival, Fouche, was passing the Law of 22 Prairial, which provided in Article 16 "no defense for conspirators". At the Assembly of 9 Thermidor, Robespierre was not allowed to speak, or to defend himself against his accusers. Soon afterward, he was arrested at the Hotel de Ville. In the struggle which ensued, he was shot in the jaw. He was dragged away to the Conciergerie, still adorned in his costume for the Festival, a skyblue coat and jonquil breeches. Twenty-two of his supporters were first executed; then Robespierre himself was led to the guillotine. Before throwing him down before the guillotine, the famous executioner, Samson, deliberately ripped the bandage from Robespierre's jaw. Spectators said he screamed like a slaughtered animal before the blade mercifully descended.

The third leader of the Reign of Terror, Danton, also was soon led to the guillotine, and Paris slowly began to return to normal. The inevitable reaction, which was called the White Terror, soon began. It culminated in the famous 18th Brumaire, a date cited with hatred and anger by revolutionaries ever since. On the 18th Brumaire, Napoleon took power, and the Revolution was over.

A further development of the French Revolution was the unleashing on the world of a new formula for mankind's control, the social sciences. This technique was developed by an imprisoned aristocrat, Comte de Saint Simon, during his Imprisonment in the Luxembourg. While awaiting trial, he amused himself by developing his vision of a new social system, one which would be developed purely on scientific principles instead of political realities. From his concept came the entire socialistic system of

"social welfare", which proved to be a necessary tool for imposing socialism by the governments of many countries.

The Terror had offered a great opportunity for the Canaanites to indulge their inhuman desires. They now hated Napoleon with all the passion of which they were capable, because he had taken away their delights. After his downfall, they saw to it that he was slowly poisoned to death with administration of arsenic in his food. This was proven one hundred fifty years later by examination of his hair, which showed heavy concentrations of arsenic. The poison had been administered to Napoleon on the island of St. Helena by a trusted agent of the Rothschilds. To further satisfy their lust for revenge, these same conspirators later murdered his young son, the Duke of Reichstadt.

It was the Duke of Brunswick himself (known as "Aaron" in the Illuminati) who delivered the last word on the French Revolution: "A secret sect working within Freemasonry had brought about the French Revolution and would bring about and would be the cause of all future revolutions". Monsignor Dillon, writing in 1885, offered a further comment: "However subversive the doctrines of the Grand Order may have been-and undoubtedly were-it was not Freemasonry itself but Illuminism which organized the movement of which the French Revolution was but the first manifestation".

The great French historian, Hippolyte Taine, wrote: "Liberty, equality, fraternity! Whatever the great words with which the Revolution was ornamented, it was essentially a transference of property".

The successful conclusion of the Napoleonic Wars found the Rothschilds in unchallenged control of that property. They held the Congress of Vienna to celebrate their great victories. Von Gentz, secretary to Prince Metternich, pointed out that there never really was a Congress of Vienna; the Rothschilds merely dictated the signing of the Final Act, in June of 1815, to the four great powers. Von Gentz comments, "The real purpose of the Congress was to divide among the conquerors the spoils taken from the vanquished".

The Congress of Vienna was formally headed by Lord Castlereagh, Foreign Minister of Great Britain, and his half-brother, Lord Charles Stewart, who was serving as Ambassador Plenipotentiary to Vienna. Lord Aberdeen, Lord Cathcart, and Lady Burghe, a niece of the Duke of Wellington, also represented Great Britain. Princess Thurn und Taxis arranged nightly meetings in her drawing room between Talleyrand and the Czar of Russia. During these meetings, Talleyrand routinely betrayed the French people. Nearly all the royalty of Europe was present in Vienna for the Congress. They gathered at the Opera House for a special concert by Beethoven, which he conducted.



Because England was the victorious power, the world supremacy of British naval power was accepted without question by the members of the Congress. An important piece of business was the passage of Acts on March 20 and March 29, 1815, which permanently guaranteed Swiss neutrality. These acts not only ensured that Switzerland would continue to be the nation where the revolutions of the world could be plotted, but also that the ill-gotten gains of those revolutions would be guaranteed safe deposit and insurance against being repossessed by the victims of robberies.

Lord Castlereagh later addressed the House of Commons in this report on the Congress: "The Congress of Vienna was Hot assembled for the discussion of moral principles, but for great practical purposes, to establish effectual provisions for the general security". One of these provisions was Nathan Mayer Rothschild's setting up a Special German Committee It the Congress to work out a grant of rights to German Jews. This provision was inserted into the final Act, which was then advertised as establishing "equilibrium in Europe", the famed doctrine later known as "the balance of power." In fact, British Intelligence, led by Lord Shelburne, had operated the entire French Revolution from London as a Masonic plot to rid England of its oldest and most historic rival. After 1815, France never again mounted any threat to the British hegemony. It was not a balance of power at all; it was the triumph of the Hegelian system.

The Bourbons had now become a weak and ineffectual ruling family: Lord Castlereagh formally restored them to the throne in the Treaty of Paris, only because they would be an important contributing factor to France's future weakness.

Castlereagh, Marquis of Londonderry, was now considered the most powerful single politician in the world. He was the godson of Lord Camden, who, with Lord Shelburne, had lent large sums to Britain's Prime Minister, William Pitt; thereafter they were able to control him for their own devious purposes. Lord Shelburne, William Petty, was denounced by Edmund Burke as "a Cataline or Borgia in morals", which was undoubtedly true. Henry Kissinger openly modeled his own diplomatic techniques on those of Lord Castlereagh. In his book "A World Restored", which he dedicated to McGeorge Bundy (of the Brotherhood of Death), Kissinger wrote, "There are two ways of constructing an international order; by will or by renunciation; by conquest or by legitimacy". The "world restored" to which Kissinger dedicated his career was, of course the continuation of the Rothschild World Order which had been established at the Congress of Vienna. His idol, Lord Castlereagh, apparently had some second thoughts about the consequences of his diplomacy. He returned to London from Vienna believing that he had achieved a great personal triumph both for himself and for his country. On later examining the actual results of the Congress of Vienna, he belatedly realized that he had delivered the entire continent of Europe into the hands of the Rothschilds. On the 12th of August, 1822, he had an emotional



audience with King George IV, informing him, "Sire, it is necessary to say goodbye to Europe". He then went home and cut his throat, slashing his artery with a small penknife.

This story has even more interesting significance today. A principal partner of the Rothschilds in their worldwide wheeling and dealing is the financier, Sir James Goldsmith. He is married to the daughter of the present Marquis of Londonderry, the descendant of Lord Castlereagh. This is Goldsmith's third marriage. He first married Isabel Patino, heiress to the great tin fortune, when she was only twenty years old. She died mysteriously. Goldsmith then married the niece of the Comte de Paris, the Bourbon Pretender to the Throne of France. He later married the descendant of Lord Castlereagh.

In the forty years since Mayer Amschel persuaded the Elector of Hesse to let him invest his fortune (the money paid him by King George III for the Hessian mercenaries who were intended to crush the American revolutionaries and maintain control over the American colonies), the Rothschilds had come a long way. They had parlayed the Elector's money into a worldwide fortune of their own. Until that stroke of good luck, they had been by no means the most important family in the Frankfurt moneylending hierarchy. There had been a considerable Jewish contingent in Frankfurt-on-Main since 625 A.D. In 1265, a covenant was signed which allowed them to remain. However, in 1614, the Judengasse was sacked. Some 1390 Jews were living there at that time. In 1615, the gates of the Judengasse had been posted with the warning, "Under the Roman Imperial Majesty and the Holy Roman Empire's Protection". In 1715, there were some 415 families in the Judengasse, of whom 109 were moneylenders; there were also 106 hardware dealers; the remaining families were engaged in second hand clothing or fruit businesses. Of the twelve wealthiest families there in 1715, the Speyers were the richest, having a fortune of 604,000 florins; then came the Goldschmidts, the Wertheimers, the Haas family, etc. No. four the list were the Rothschilds, with 109,375 Florins. Exactly one hundred years later, the Rothschilds were the masters of Europe, dictating the terms at the Congress of Vienna. They then requested a noble coat of arms with 1 royal coronet, featuring the Leopard of England and the Lion of Hesse. This request was denied in 1817, but after tremendous financial pressure was brought to bear on the government, it was finally granted in 1822. The following year, the Rothschilds took over all of the financial operations of the worldwide Catholic Church. Of the head of the family, Sir Nathan Mayer Rothschild, the Dictionary of National Biography noted: "The influence of his firm and himself compared with that of the Bank of England; after the death of Sir Moses, Montefiore Rothschild may almost be said to be the generally authorized, leader of the Jews of the world". The success of the French Revolution, which was really a coup d'etat, was due to the reorganization of the Freemasons in France. The original French Lodge had only three degrees; the 33 degrees of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish

Rite, the revolutionary degrees, were then introduced; this guaranteed the success of the conspiracy. After the Revolution, the Supreme Council of the Order generally met in Paris. The Jewish Lodge of Frankfurt, L'Aurore Naissante, the Rising Dawn, had been authorized by the Grand Lodge of Paris in 1808. The Scottish Rite always dates its official documents in the Hebrew months. On September 18, 1885, the Bulletin of the Grand Orient of France openly called for the destruction of the Catholic Church. In 1886, the International Congress of the Grand Orient continued the call to arms with the battlecry "War on God!" The political battleground of Freemasonry was then concentrated in Italy, hence the call for war against the Catholic Church. There was no subsequent Italian Revolution, as had occurred in other countries, notably France, because the area was too diffuse; the only central enemy in Italy was the power of the Church. The Italian "liberators", Mazzini and Garibaldi, were the leading Masons in the Lodges. Here again, they were merely carrying out the instructions of British Intelligence. It was no less a personage than Lord Sackville who had introduced Freemasonry into Italy, in 1733. The British influence was dominant when Lord Palmerston, with the assistance of Cavour, guided the "liberators" in their capture of Rome and their placing the Pope under arrest.

The ascension to power in France of Louis Napoleon, later known as Napoleon III, was a further triumph of the Canaanite conspirators. Louis Napoleon had been born to Queen Hortense in 1808. Her residence in Paris was also the headquarters of the House of Rothschild; it later became the private residence of James de Rothschild; the building was torn down in 1968.

General Spiridovich, an authority on the period, states unequivocally that it was common knowledge that Napoleon III was a Rothschild. Napoleon III was also a well-known member of the Carbonari, a group of Italian noblemen who were the leaders of the Guelphs, or black nobility, in Europe. The Alta Vendita was the Supreme Director of the Carbonari, whose orders had to be obeyed on pain of death. When Louis Napoleon was proclaimed Emperor in 1851, the Carbonari moved quickly to consolidate their gains in Italy. An international Masonic group led by Lord Palmerston, and which also included Kossuth, Lemmi and others, had met in London in 1860 to plan their strategy for seizing absolute control in Italy. When Garibaldi occupied Naples, a group of English Masons was on hand to aid him.

Despite his Canaanite origins, Napoleon III deeply offended the world order when he organized his coup d'etat in December, 1851 and seized power in France. To atone for his breach of discipline, his son, the Prince Imperial, was later murdered. No less a person than Gambetta, former premier, whose secretary was Adolphe Cremieux founder of the Alliance Israelite Universelle, said, "The providential death of the Duke of Reichstadt [the son of Napoleon I] has been the penalty for Brumaire [when Napoleon I seized power]. I swear to you that December 1851, [Napoleon III's coup

d'etat] will be punished also." In 1879, the Prince, then twenty-three years old, joined a British expedition against the Zulus, because he had been proscribed in France. He developed a mysterious fever on the boat to Africa, but recovered. He was then assigned an aide, Lt.-----, a Freemason, who later persuaded him to go eleven miles past the bounds of prescribed reconnaissance, where they set up camp. When the Prince mounted his horse (during an attack), the strap broke; it had been cut in half, although it was a new leather strap. He died from seventeen javelin thrusts from the Zulus. Adrien Paillaud recounts this story in "La Mort du Prince Imperial", Paris, 1891. Paillaud wrote, "At the time of the Prince's departure from France for England, a Freemason Republican Deputy said, 'You will never see him again [the prince]. I don't pretend to be a prophet, but, believe me, the Prince will be killed in Zululand'. The Deputy was a close friend of Gambetta. On May 19, 1879, a radical paper announced that the Prince had been killed. A Masonic Lodge at the Cape had sent word to Paris; however, on that day the Zulus had failed to appear. On a later expedition, the Prince was killed, on June 1. This remarkable circumstance was noted in a highly successful play, 'Thy Wife of Claudius,' by Alexander Dumas in Paris. The hero Daniel says, 'The Diaspora has not scattered us; on the contrary, it has extended us in all directions. In consequence, we enmesh the whole world in a net, so to speak'".

## The American Revolution

The history of the United States properly begins with its "discovery" by Columbus in 1492, if we ignore the numerous voyages which had been made to this land by adventurers for some one thousand years. King Henry VII granted Letters Patent<sup>1</sup> to John Cabot (a Genoese named Giovanni Caboto) on March 5, 1498, and to his three sons, Lewis, Sebastian, and Santius. The Cabots were given the right to possess all such "towns, cities, castles, and isles" which they might discover. Cabot landed at Labrador May 2, 1498. His descendants became important leaders in New England.

The first body of laws for the new land, The Mayflower Compact,<sup>2</sup> had been signed by the passengers on the Mayflower on November 11, 1620, as follows: "In the Name of God, Amen. We, whose names are underwritten, the Loyal Subjects of our dread Sovereign, Lord King James, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, etc.

---

<sup>1</sup> Letters patent (always in the plural) are a type of legal instrument in the form of a published written order issued by a monarch, president or other head of state, generally granting an office, right, monopoly, title or status to a person or corporation.

<sup>2</sup> The **Mayflower Compact**, originally titled Agreement Between the Settlers of New Plymouth, was the first governing document of Plymouth Colony. It was written by the men aboard the Mayflower, consisting of Separatist Puritans, adventurers, and tradesmen.

Having undertaken for the Glory of God, and Advancement of the Christian faith, and the Honour of our King and Country, a Voyage to plant the first colony in the northern Parts of Virginia; Do by these Presents, solemnly and mutually in the Presence of God and one another, covenant and combine ourselves into a civil Body Politick, for our better Ordering and Preservation, and Furtherance of the Ends aforesaid; And by Virtue hereof do enact, constitute, and frame, such just and equal, Acts, Ordinances, Acts, Constitution, and Offices, from time to time, as shall be thought most meet and convenient for the general Good of the Colony; unto which we promise all due Submission and Obedience. In WITNESS whereof we have hereunto subscribed our names at Cape Cod the 11th of November, in the Reign of our Sovereign Lord King James of England, France, and Ireland, the eighteenth and of Scotland the fifty-fourth.

Anno Domini 1620. Signed, William Mullins and others".

Thus, the first legal agreement or constitution in the New World was followed in 1661 by a Declaration of Liberties, dated June 10, 1661, in General Court, which included: "2. The Gouvernor & Company are, by the patten, a body politicke, in fact and name. 3. This body politicke is vested with power to make freemen...." This Declaration is an important document in the history of this nation, because it announced that we now possessed the power of sovereignty, that is, the right to make freemen. On October 2, 1678, the colonists boldly announced that "the laws of England are bounded within the fower seas, and do not reach America".

Of the colonies, Virginia was said by the scholar J. R. Pole to be the most like England. This was probably because it was the most Masonic of the colonies. It was ruled from London by the Lords of Trade, formerly known as the Board of Trade, by the London Company and the Virginia Company, and the law by which they ruled was Admiralty Law. (p. 59, "Royal Government in America", Leonard Woods Labaree, Yale, 1930). In 1723, LT. Gov. Drysdale of Virginia enacted a 40 shillings tax on each slave brought into the province. A protest against this tax immediately arose from the principal English slave dealers, The Royal Africa Company, consisting of "divers merchants trading in Africa", the South Nun Company, and the Liverpool Corp. "the Mayor, Aldermen, and Merchants of the ancient and loyal Corporation of Liverpool". English common law ruled in the courts; it omitted all evidence from the record.

It was this free ranging spirit of the colonists, many of them originating as Huguenot refugees from France, which early on gave rise to fears in London that the New Land might not prove to be a tractable province of the British power. From the outset, many of the settlers in America considered themselves to be independent in reality, if not politically. London was a far-off presence, and in most cases, the settlers were left to their own devices. The people of Shem had now found their Promised Land, where they could build the type of civilization they required, and where they could raise

their families, free at last from the dread Canaanites and their addiction to human sacrifice and cannibalism.

However, the Canaanites had not lost sight of their prey, far off though they might be. They had the formula for controlling any people, the subversive organization of the Masonic Order of Canaanites. The Encyclopaedia Judaica notes that Moses M. Hays was appointed inspector general of North American Masonry in 1768. Benjamin Franklin had been Grand Master in Philadelphia since 1731. Hays soon brought the Scottish Rite into the United States, introducing it at the Newport Lodge in 1780. The Franklin Masonic organization had been authorized by Lafayette, who later backed Benito Juarez in the Mexican Revolution. Until the onset of the Scottish Rite, a rival organization set up by the Duc d'Orleans, the Swiss bankers, and British Intelligence, Franklin had been the chief Masonic organizer in the colonies. By 1785, fifteen lodges of the Illuminati had been set up in America. They were led by a group of New Yorkers, who included Clinton Roosevelt, Charles Dana, Governor DeWitt Clinton, and Horace Greeley. Roosevelt later wrote an influential book, "The Science of Government as Founded on Natural Causes", which became the textbook for the implementation of Illuminati programs in America.

The American Revolution differed substantially from the revolutions in France, Spain, and Russia. It was not a local uprising against oppressive masters. Rather, it was the takeover of property by those who had worked to develop it, and who felt they owed nothing to the absentee landlords, the British Crown. The Revolution was largely free from the mobs, Reigns of Terror, or the atrocities usually associated with Canaanite Masonic controlled uprisings. Nevertheless, the same British master of espionage, Lord Shelburne, who had run the French Revolution from London, now contrived to place many of his agents in crucial positions among the American revolutionists. These agents appeared on the scene during critical times and were presented as able and daring patriots. Just as the Swiss bankers had influenced the French Court by placing their agent, the financier Necker, in a key position to precipitate an economic depression, so Lord Shelburne maintained a decisive role in the manipulation of the American forces during the Revolution. The most famous of these was Benedict Arnold, whose name remains synonymous with treason. Arnold was merely the most visible officer in a much larger network which had been set in place by the Mallet-Prevost family, the single most important name in Swiss espionage. Augustine Prevost became Grand Steward of the Lodge of Perfection which was set up in Albany in 1768. Solomon Bush became Masonic deputy inspector general for Pennsylvania in 1781, and Abraham Forst of Philadelphia was named deputy inspector general for Virginia in 1781. On October 5, 1785, the Masonic records note that "Brother Augustine Prevost, a Prince of the Royal Secret, was a visitor". In retrospect, we find that Masonic agents moved freely back and forth between the British zones and the areas controlled by the Americans throughout the Revolution. During one battle, an English regiment lost its



Masonic valuables. These were promptly returned by General George Washington under a flag of truce, and escorted by a guard of honor. After the battle of Yorktown in 1781, a great banquet was given at which British, French, German, and American Masons all sat down and celebrated together.

The Prevost family in Geneva, Switzerland, was one of the most powerful members of the ruling Council of 200. The aforementioned General Augustine Prevost, Prince of the Royal Secret, commanded British forces in North America throughout the Revolution; his brother, Mark Prevost, was his second in command. They wrote the orders for Major Andre, who "ran" the Benedict Arnold treason operation. Being caught in the act, Andre, the son of an influential Swiss merchant banker, could not be saved. He was hanged by the Americans who had captured him. America's most famous traitor, Benedict Arnold, went the postwar years comfortably in England. General Augustine Prevost's son, Sir George Prevost, was commander of the British forces in North America during the War of 1812.

At the conclusion of the Revolutionary War, most Americans believed that they had won their independence from Great Britain. They were now free to perfect an instrument of government which would guarantee them and their posterity independence in perpetuity. The result of the convention of the people of Shem was the Constitution of the United States, a remarkably simple but incredibly comprehensive document. It guaranteed them their independence primarily because it deliberately excluded the Canaanites from participation in the government. It was a genuinely racial document, written by and for the fair-skinned people of Shem. Its provisions were explicitly drawn to be applicable to no one else. Because it was written as a Shemitic document, which had been drafted to provide for the security of the Shemitic people, any future alteration or dilution of this "original intent" of the Constitution would be an anti-Shemitic act. The primary purpose of the Constitution of the United States was to protect the free citizens from any intrusion by an arbitrary, tyrannical, Canaanite government agency. The subsequent gradual erosion of these provisions of the Constitution and its subtle alteration to permit and encourage attacks on the free citizens of the United States by a demoniacal Canaanite centralized government, constitutes a most grievous racial and religious assault against the people of Shem. Thus, all subsequent alterations of this Constitution, which were enacted with this purpose in mind, form an unwarranted and flagrant attack inspired by the desire to commit racial and religious persecution, with the ultimate purpose of the total genocide of the people of Shem.

During the ensuing two hundred years, all of the arguments for and against the Constitution, as presented in our courts of law, and most particularly, in the Supreme Court of the United States, have been worthless, because they have refused to mention the explicit purpose of the Constitution, the protection of the people of Shem from



racial and religious persecution. Many scholars freely admit that the Constitution was written to limit the powers of government, and to guarantee freedoms to the people, but because these discussions never mention just who these "people" are, the discussions never approach reality. Certainly the Constitution cites certain basic "rights", but these rights apply only to the people of Shem. It is impossible to cite the Constitution in discussing the rights of Papuans or Slavs, because this document was never intended for such applications. What the Canaanites have succeeded in doing is to warp or stretch the Constitution of the United States until its original intent, which was explicitly expressed in its language, has now been expanded to encompass all the peoples of the world; our present-day Constitution is nothing more nor less than a Charter of the United Nations, and this is precisely how the American judges now "interpret" the Constitution. Each such interpretation is not only an act of high treason, but it is also an act of aggression against the people of Shem. The state Constitutions were also explicit in their dedication to the Christian religion of the people of Shem. The Constitution of North Carolina, 1776, required, "That no person who shall deny the Being of God or the truth of the Protestant religion...shall be capable of holding any office or place of trust for profit". This provision remained in force until 1830. The Constitution of Delaware, 1776, required that "Every officeholder had to declare faith in Jesus Christ".

The ratification of the Constitution of the United States was soon followed by the first in a long series of attempts to subvert it. This was the Edwardean Conspiracy, headed by Timothy Dwight, president of Yale. The conspirators were Calvinist clergymen and professors, that is to say, Cromwellians, akin to those who had committed regicide in England and beheaded King Charles I. They now proposed to make short shrift of the new Republic. They were aided by venal politicians, whom they easily controlled through bribery and blackmail. This plot had as its goal the nullification of the First Amendment. By bribery and intrigue, they planned to establish the Calvinist church as the officially authorized, and state subsidized, religion in each state. We have previously pointed out that the founder of this religion, Cauin, or Cohen, had set up a theological autocracy in Switzerland which promptly killed or imprisoned anyone who dared to criticize its acts of oppression. Cauin had then exported this diabolical "religion" to England, where its excesses devastated the entire country. The Edwardean Conspiracy was exposed by an Anglican clergyman, Rev. John Cosens Ogden, who published in Philadelphia in 1799 the results of his findings, "A View of the New England Illuminati, who are indefatigably engaged in destroying the Religion and Government of the United States." Although this book first appeared in 1799, it could be republished today with virtually the same text. It would only need to be updated by including the names of the current conspirators. We know the name of Timothy Dwight as one of the three organizers of the Russell

Trust at Yale, also known as Skull and Bones, or the Brotherhood of Death. The same small band of conspirators has figured in every plot to destroy the American Republic.

The exposure of this conspiracy did not deter the plotters, who soon followed it with another, the Essex Junto of 1804-1808. The principal conspirators were born in or near Essex County, Massachusetts, hence the name of the plot. They worked closely with agents of British Intelligence in Boston to bring about the secession of the New England states from the United States. These Judases were no haggard, bomb-carrying revolutionaries; they were from the leading merchant and banking families of New England. Their leader was Massachusetts Senator George Cabot, a direct descendant of the Genoese Cabot who had been commissioned by King Henry VII, and who had landed in Labrador almost two centuries earlier; other conspirators were Judge John Lowell, ancestor of the Bundy family of the Ford Foundation and other leading agencies; the Higginsons, Pickerings, Parsons, and Judge Tapping Reeve, of Litchfield, Connecticut, who happened to be Aaron Burr's brother-in-law. The conspiracy had been fueled by the efforts of a leading British Intelligence operative, Sir John Robison, who worked closely with the Aaron Burr network. After President Thomas Jefferson was informed of the details of the Essex Junto, the malefactors reluctantly abandoned their dream of an early breakup of the Union, and then dedicated themselves to a longer-range strategy, which culminated in the Civil War.

The British Secret Intelligence Service had been funded by Lord Shelburne to promote the interests of the East India Company, the Bank of England, of which it became the primary intelligence network, the banking families Hope and Baring, and their Swiss allies, the bankers Prevost and de Neuflyze. Their most able supporters in the United States were John Jacob Astor and Aaron Burr. Astor was treasurer of the Grand Lodge of New York from 1798-1800. In 1800, he was given free entry into all ports of the world which the East India Company had brought under their control. This gave him a tremendous financial advantage over his competitors. In return for this favorable treatment, he provided the financial backing for the plot to replace President Thomas Jefferson with Aaron Burr, after Jefferson had exposed the plot of the Essex Junto.

Throughout the Revolutionary War, Burr had worked as a double agent, reporting daily to British forces from West Point. Burr later became attorney for the Astor interests, drawing up their contracts and doing commercial work for the East India Company. He routinely fixed elections in the New York area through his connections with the Masonic lodges. He had founded the Society of St. Tammany in New York City in 1789. It was set up symbolically with thirteen tribes, each of whom had a Grand Sachem at its head; the entire network was supervised by one Grand Sachem at the headquarters. This became the famous --or infamous--Tammany Hall, which controlled the political structure of New York City for many years, rife with

corruption and favoritism. It was never anything but a subsidiary of the Masonic lodges, of whom it was organized in open imitation.

The head of the Masons in New York in 1783 had been Grand Master William Walter, a British Army general. With the withdrawal of the British troops, he turned his leadership over to Robert Livingston, whose family connections included the Lees of Virginia and the Shippens of Philadelphia (who were prominent in the Benedict Arnold scandal; Arnold had married Peggy Shippen). Robert Livingston was installed as Grand Master of the New York Lodge in 1784; his brother Edward was Mayor of New York. With these powerful allies supporting him from behind the scenes, Burr was able to conclude many successful financial deals. He easily obtained a charter for the Manhattan Company, with his registered purpose a plan to provide water for the city. No mains were ever built. Instead, he used the charter to start a bank, the Manhattan Company. This was later taken over by the investment firm of Kuhn, Loeb, Co., New York representatives of the Rothschilds. Today, it is the Chase Manhattan Bank, flagship of the Rockefeller fortune.

Burr became Vice President in 1801, under Thomas Jefferson, who was President. Burr succeeded in persuading President Jefferson to appoint the Swiss banker, Albert Gallatin as Secretary of the Treasury. Gallatin's family were prominent members of the Ruling Council of 200; his cousin was none other than the notorious Jacques Necker, whose financial policies had precipitated the French Revolution. Burr and Gallatin now set about to implement policies which would wreck the young Republic. They distributed bribes of gold along the frontier to Indians and renegades, so that they would murder the settlers; Gallatin then deliberately provoked the Whiskey Rebellion, the first insurrection against the government.

On July 11, 1804, Burr shot Andrew Hamilton at Weehawken, New Jersey. He then had to flee from New York. John Jacob Astor gave him \$40,000 to help him on his way, and later added another \$70,000; these were enormous sums at that time. Burr fled to Philadelphia, where he conferred with Colonel Charles Williamson of British Intelligence. Two towns in New York, Williamson and East Williamson, are named after this British agent. This conference resulted in a letter from British Ambassador Anthony Merry to the London office: "I have just received an offer from Mr. Burr, the actual Vice President of the United States, to lend his assistance to His Majesty's Government in any matter in which they may think fit to employ him, particularly in endeavouring to effect a separation of the western part of the United States from that which lies between the Atlantic and the mountains, in its whole extent. His proposition on this subject will be fully detailed to your lordship by Col. Williamson, who has been the bearer of them to me, and who will embark for England in a few days". This amazing document was unearthed many years later by the historian Henry Adams. It is one of the most startling evidences of high treason by an elected official of

the United States which has ever surfaced in any record. It was written on August 4, one month after the killing of Alexander Hamilton.

The British plan for setting up a separate western nation in competition with the United States received a fatal setback when Napoleon sold the Louisiana Territory to the United States.

Nevertheless, the plan was further pursued by Edward Livingston, who had been given \$21,000 by John Jacob Astor to go to Louisiana, where he became Grand Master of the Louisiana Lodge. Burr was later tried for treason in Richmond, Virginia. His attorney was Edmund Randolph, former Grand Master of Virginia; the case was heard by Chief Justice John Marshall, then Grand Master of Virginia. Although overwhelming evidence of Burr's guilt was presented, he was acquitted by Justice Marshall. It was a Masonic field day. Burr then traveled to London, where he informed customs officials, "The reasons for my visit are known to Lord Melville [Henry Dundas, chief of special operations, British Intelligence Service] and Prime Minister Canning". Burr then became an opium addict, enjoying the pleasures of the pipe with such luminaries as Jeremy Bentham and the Jardine family.

Burr's accomplice, Edward Livingston, was later installed as Secretary of State by President Andrew Jackson; soon afterward, Livingston was formally installed as Grand High Priest of the Masons of the United States, which prompted ex-President John Quincy Adams to address to him his famous "Letters on the subject of Masonry". These Letters noted that "Masonic oaths of secrecy made it impossible for anyone to hold an office of public trust".

Lord Shelburne and the agents of British Secret Intelligence service continued their plots against the Republic of the United States, aided by those traitors most aptly described in Disraeli's term, "the determined men of Masonry", men whose sole loyalty was to the cause of restoring the Temple of Solomon, and the placing of the wealth of the entire world therein. Their dedication to secrecy received a considerable setback when one of their members, a Captain William Morgan defected and published a book describing some of their secret rituals. They immediately murdered him. The case caused a nationwide sensation. An Anti-Masonic Party was formed, which for some years was headed by a Congressman from Pennsylvania, Thaddeus Stevens, who later played an important role as head of the Radical Republicans in Congress after the Civil War. At the national convention of the AntiMasonic Party in 1832, Stevens delivered the principal address. He informed the assembled delegates that Masons held most of the important political posts in the United States through intrigue. He denounced the Masonic Order as "a secret, oath-bound murderous institution that endangers the continuance of Republican government." Stevens later sponsored legislation in the Pennsylvania legislature, a Resolution of Inquiry, to investigate the desirability of making membership in the Order a cause for preemptory challenge in

court, when one and not both principals in a suit were Masons. He would have excluded all Masons from the jury in criminal trials where the defendant was a Mason, and would have made it unlawful for a judge belonging to the Order to sit in a trial where a Mason was involved. The resolution was barely defeated. Stevens then sponsored a resolution demanding that Masonry be suppressed, and secured a legal inquiry into the evils of the Order. He spoke in Hagerstown, Maryland, on the proposition that "Wherever the genius of liberty has set a people free, the first object of their solicitude should be the destruction of Free Masonry". He succeeded in electing an Anti-Masonic Governor of Pennsylvania, but after this victory, the vigor of his Anti-Masonic crusade waned, and he gradually abandoned it.

The great problem of any public opponent of Freemasonry, such as Thaddeus Stevens, was the great secrecy of the Order, with death penalties invoked for any members who violated its secret agenda or its international loyalties. From the year 1776, Freemasonry has been an omnipresent international government operating treasonably from within the United States, and it has exercised those powers ever since. Because of its secrecy, an opponent has insuperable difficulties in presenting to the people any detailed information about its conspiratorial activities. Since the murder of Captain William Morgan, no American Mason has dared to expose its stealthy operations. The present writer had for some thirty years focused on the conspiratorial activities of the leading international bankers, without realizing that governing their every action was their primary involvement with and commitment to Freemasonry. Only the discovery of the Curse of Canaan, and the subsequent Will of Canaan, forced this writer to the reluctant conclusion that behind every financial conspiracy was the demonic attachment to a Satanic cult, which manifested itself through the operations of Freemasonry.

The emblems of this cult are boldly emblazoned on the Great Seal of the United States and on our Federal Reserve notes (unpaid debts of the American people). The words "Annuit Coeptis" announce the birth of "Novus Ordo Seclorum", the New Order. The Canaanites have even appropriated the Great Pyramid of Gizeh, built by Shem, as their emblem. However, to demonstrate that they have not yet put into operation the final phases of their conspiracy, they show the top of the pyramid missing, indicating that "the lost word" of Freemasonry is still absent. The "eye" represents the Great Architect of the Universe, a cabbalist concept; it is enclosed in a triangle, which is the symbol of magic. The thirteen steps refer to Satan, Belial, and rebellion, which cabbalistic gematria assign to the thirteen colonies, thirteen stripes, thirteen olive leaves, thirteen arrows on the seal, and the thirteen letters of "E Pluribus Unum", all of which emphasize the importance of the number thirteen in any enterprise which is controlled by Freemasonry. It reminds them of their war against Christ and his Twelve Disciples. The eagle is represented as the symbol of Rome, the historic enemy of the Canaanites, whom they can never forget, the adversary who razed their capital,



Carthage, and who sought to control their bestiality through the administration of laws (the fasces). Consequently, all Freemasons must be vigorously anti-Fascist, that is, they must place themselves against the rule of law. The eagle has nine tail feathers, representing the Inner Circle of Nine in the Illuminati, and also the number of degrees in the York Rite; the thirteen stars represent the Seal of Solomon.

The Great Seal, which is replete with these symbols of Freemasonry, was designed Benjamin Franklin, Thomas Jefferson, Churchill, and Houston, all of whom were Freemasons. The eagle's right-wing has thirty-two feathers, the number of the ordinary degrees in the Scottish Rite; the left wing has thirty-three, the additional feather symbolizing the 33rd degree, which is conferred for outstanding service to Masonry.

To detail all of the Masonic emblems with which the Great Seal is rife would require more space than we need to give; these esoteric hidden meanings show that the combined number of feathers in the two wings of the eagle is sixty-five; in gematria, this is the value of the Hebrew phrase "yam yawchod", "together in unity", which is cited in Psalm 133:1. "Behold, how good and pleasant it is when brothers dwell together in unity!" The five-pointed stars represent the Masonic Blazing Star and the five points of fellowship. The All Seeing Eye has a cabbalistic value of seventy plus three plus two hundred, the value of the phrase "eben mosu habonim", "the stone which the builders refused", which is familiar to all Royal Arch Masons; it also represents the value of Hiram Abiff, the architect of King Solomon's Temple.

## The Civil War

The Civil War was the most tragic blood-letting of the people of Shem in recorded history. This people, religious refugees from Canaanite oppressors and massacres in Europe, succeeded in establishing in the United States the most productive society in the world. Their Constitution had unleashed the great talents of this people to do God's work on this earth. Of course, Satan's people, the Canaanites, were livid with hatred and envy. If there is one passion which America has always excited in the world, it is the passion of envy. The United States was the most admired nation in the world, because its Constitution guaranteed to its legal citizens the unfettered right of personal liberty, something which no other nation could offer to its people. In the States of the South, the people of Shem had carved from the wilderness productive plantations and impressive manor houses, built in the tradition of Greek Neo-Classicism, and expressing their conviction that this was the only way that they wished to live on this earth. Like the ancient Greeks, the people of Shem had slaves to attend to their daily needs, the descendants of Canaan, on whom the Curse of Canaan had been pronounced, and which committed them to that status.



Despite the efforts of the people of Shem to maintain their slaves in a healthy and comfortable environment (from an economic standpoint alone, this was an absolute requirement, because the bulk of their operating capital was invested in them), the existence of these slaves became their Achilles heel, which the Canaanites cleverly used as the weapon with which to mount an attack against them. There were many contemporaneous records attesting to the kindly treatment of the slaves, such as the observations of Samuel Phillips Day, special correspondent for the London Morning Herald, who wrote, "On Sunday, June 8, 1861, in Asheville, Kentucky, I took a drive with some friends. Judge of my surprise, reader, when I found almost the entire Negro population abroad; some parading thoroughfares, and others riding about in carriages! They were dressed so showily and so finely, and appeared so happy and contented, that I was virtually forced to exclaim, 'Surely these people are not slaves!' The response was, 'Certainly they are.' Some of the women wore lace shawls and gold watches and looked (only for their colour) like London duchesses going to a ball. The men too were well attired. I reflected for a moment on the condition of British laborers and London needlewomen....the contrast was too painful to dwell upon....The thought flashed across my mind that there was nothing so very wicked in slavery after all--that it possessed a bright side as well as a dark side".

Samuel Phillips Day's comments were well-taken; it is doubtful if any Southern plantation owner would have treated his slaves as badly as the average British workingman was treated by his brutal black nobility landowners and factory operators. It was no accident that world Communism, Fabianism, and other desperate remedies were born, not in the slave quarters of the South, but in the working class districts of London and Manchester. However, the daily life of the slaves in the South, as observed by many travelers, was obscured for all time by the relentless promotion of a single book, Harriet Beecher Stowe's "Uncle Tom's Cabin". Even today, any black who dares to say that perhaps we are not as badly off as our brethren in the jungles of Africa is hooted down as an "Uncle Tom". Only warfare to the death is recommended by the militant Masonic activists; propaganda, invasion, and civil war -- these are the only accepted remedies for the "injustices" visited upon the blacks. It was no accident that Harriet Beecher Stowe's book became the greatest best seller of its time--it was tirelessly promoted throughout the entire nation, in the most successful book promotion campaign in our history. The force which promoted "Uncle Tom's Cabin" was the same force which, as early as 1799, sought the dissolution of our Constitutional Republic, which had continued its efforts in the Essex Junto, and which found its final fruition in the Civil War.

Despite repeated provocations from the Canaanites in the North, the Southern States proved remarkably tractable, freely making concessions to demands which were intended only to force them into war. The Missouri Compromise, written in 1820, was accepted even though it prohibited slavery in the new state. It did restrict voting

privileges to "free white male citizens", thus excluding women, slaves, and Indians from exercising the ballot. In 1849, the people of California adopted a constitution which prohibited slavery. The Compromise of 1850 provided that the prohibition of slavery should be left up to the individual States, thus thwarting the Canaanites in their attempts to make this problem an excuse for federal intervention and a cause of war between the States.

It is a matter of historical record that the Civil War was precipitated by the action against Fort Sumter in South Carolina, across the bay from Charleston. This opening of hostilities can be traced directly to the power of the Scottish Rite in Charleston, which is known officially as "the Mother Lodge of the World". It was founded by Moses Lindo as the King Solomon Lodge. Lindo had a monopoly on the indigo trade, a much-needed dye similar to the "phoenicia" or purple dye which had been the principal monopoly of his Canaanite ancestors, and who changed their name from "Canaanite" to "Phoenicians" because of this monopoly. According to the Encyclopaedia Judaica, other founders of the King Solomon Lodge included Isaac and Abraham da Costa (da Costa was one of the leading names among the Maranos). In 1793, the cornerstone of a new synagogue, Beth Elohim, was laid in Charleston according to the Rite of Freemasons. Charleston is also known as the cradle of Reform Judaism in America (we have previously noted that this movement originated in Frankfort-on-Main with the Rothschilds, and that it has culminated in the successes of World Zionism). The Charleston cemetery dates from 1764.

Other organizers of the Charleston Lodge included Stephen Morin, 25th degree, Inspector for North America, who had been initiated into the Rite of Perfection in Paris in 1761; Henry A. Francken, deputy inspector general for North America, 25th degree, initiated in Jamaica in 1762; Augustine Prevost (later commander of British forces in North America during the Revolutionary War), 25th degree, initiated in Jamaica in 1774; Moses Michael Hays, 25th degree, initiated in Boston in 1767 as deputy inspector general for North America; John Mitchell, 25th degree, initiated in Charleston, named deputy for South Carolina; B. Spitzer, deputy for Georgia; Moses Cohen, 25th degree, initiated in Philadelphia in 1781; A. F. A. de Grasse Tilly, 25th degree, initiated in Charleston 1796.

John Mitchell had been residing in Philadelphia during the Revolutionary War; through his Masonic connections, he had himself named as Deputy Quartermaster General of the American Army, although, he remained in Philadelphia throughout the British occupation! He and his co-worker, Benedict Arnold, were later tried on charges of corruption, stemming from their illegal diversions of Army supplies, but here again, because of their powerful Masonic defenders, they were acquitted.

Mitchell later moved to South Carolina.

Count Alexander de Grasse (Tilly) was the son of the French Admiral who aided George Washington in the defeat of the British forces at Yorktown. The opposing forces then sat down for a cordial Masonic banquet. De Grasse later set up Scottish Rite Supreme Councils throughout Europe; he was later named Supreme Commander of France. He played the crucial role in promoting insurrectionary activity in South Carolina, which culminated in the firing on Fort Sumter. Another member of the Charleston Lodge, James Moultrie, was the principal figure behind the Nullification Crisis in South Carolina during the 1820s and 1830s. He was named Grand Secretary General of the Scottish Rite for all of the Southern states.

During the nineteenth century, Masonic agitators traveled about the world, inflaming the populaces with passionate cries for "liberation," and "the Rights of Man." Unfortunately for those who were deceived by these manipulations, the only rights they were pursuing were the rights of Masonic Canaanites to battle and exterminate the people of Shem. Every other consideration was subordinated to this primary goal. As a result, every nation which was lured into the "Rights of Man" trap became an absolute dictatorship whose officials used their powers to destroy the people of Shem, their demonic goal, and part of their Satanic rebellion against God. As Grand Master, Lafayette directed the Juarez revolution in Mexico; in South America, Bernardo O'Higgins and Simon Bolivar, both of whom were Masons, led the revolutionary forces against Spain in country after country. Since the Spanish governments in these countries were also Catholic, these revolutions proved to be an integral part of Masonry's openly declared war against the Catholic Church.

In Italy, Mazzini and Garibaldi led the atheistic revolutionary forces which culminated in the arrest of the Pope and the establishment of "unification" in Italy in 1860. From the outset, this Masonic uprising was planned and financed by British Secret Intelligence Service, and directed by Lord Palmerston, Foreign Minister of the British Empire. When Louis Kossuth, the Hungarian revolutionary, visited the United States, Masonic organizations throughout the country planned large scale demonstrations and victory banquets for him. It is doubtful that any visitor to these shores has previously or since been lionized to the extent that Louis Kossuth was received. Even today, there are still many buildings and avenues in American towns throughout the country which are named after Kossuth, memorializing this leader of Freemasonry.

In 1845, Mazzini originated the Young America movement in the United States. Although primarily active in rural areas as a farmer's movement, it was directed by Mazzini to play an active role in the growing abolitionist movement, which he also directed. His friend, William Lloyd Garrison, who later wrote the Introduction to Mazzini's authorized biography, became the most inflammatory of the abolitionist propagandists. He called his newspaper "The Liberator". Garrison started this paper in

1831. From the outset, it was liberally financed by unnamed backers, who saw to it that free subscriptions to "the Liberator" were distributed throughout the Southern states. The State of Georgia was moved to offer \$500 reward for Garrison's arrest or for the detention of any member of his American Anti-Slavery Society. Garrison frequently went to London for conferences with Mazzini on the strategy of the abolitionist movement. They usually met at the offices of the well-known London solicitor, William Ashurst. Few Southerners have ever heard the name of Mazzini, and even fewer know that this fiery Masonic revolutionary was the actual instigator of the Civil War. He is privately known among the cognoscenti (or Gnostics) as the godfather of the anti-slavery campaign in the United States.

This abolitionist propaganda caused widespread resentment throughout the South. On December 16, 1835, the State of South Carolina issued a formal resolution on the matter: "Resolved, that the formation of the abolitionist societies and the acts and doings of certain fanatics calling themselves abolitionists in the nonslaveholding states of this confederacy, are in direct violation of the obligations of the compact of the union, dissocial, and incendiary in the extreme".

Note that in 1835, South Carolina used the term common until after the outcome of the Civil War, a confederacy of states associated under the provisions of a compact, the Constitution of the United States. The abolitionist propaganda did constitute a direct invasion of the Southern States and as such was an undeclared state of war; it was also, as the South Carolina Resolution pointed out, a direct violation of the terms of the compact. Nevertheless, this invasion by propaganda continued, until it was at last followed by the direct military invasion of the Civil War.

Despite the fact that slavery existed in the Southern States under the direct authority of the Biblical Curse of Canaan, the war against the people of Shem was conducted without mercy by the invading Canaanites, who faithfully followed the precepts of their founder in the Will of Canaan, "hate your masters, and never tell the truth". The ideological successor to the Edwardean Conspiracy and the Essex Junto in the New England states was a curious, pseudo-religious cult, often called "the New England religion", but also known as Unitarianism and Transcendentalism. It was a direct spawn of the demonic cult of Baal, as adapted through the centuries by such "liberalizing" and "humane" influences as Pythagoreanism, NeoPlatonism, and secular humanism (which had been bought and paid for by the banking family, the de Medicis). The "New England religion", quite simply was the latest modern heresy preached against the people of Shem. The cult was directed by Rev. William Channing; one of his principal assistants was a teacher named John Brown, the son of the infamous revolutionary who was to die on the gallows for the insurrection at Harper's Ferry. This cult survives today principally in the preachings of some who call themselves "Fundamentalists". These renegades preach the doctrine of the Will of

Canaan, and they work avidly for the final defeat and extermination of the people of Shem. These "Transcendentalists" did not bother to conceal the fact that they took the basics of their "religious" doctrines directly from the Cabala, preaching that each person has an oversoul, and that there is no final authority in any religious matter, thus invalidating the entire Bible and the pronouncements of God. Their true leaning was always dominated by Oriental despotism, and their doctrines originated in the Far East. Consequently, their first line of attack was the overthrowing of the Constitution of the United States, the principal safeguard of the people of Shem; their campaign resulted in the adoption of "amendments" which totally invalidated the original intent of this Constitution. This is the basis of decisions of federal judges in federal courts today, always against the people of Shem, always strengthening the stranglehold of Oriental despotism over our captive people.

At one point, the leader of the abolitionists, William Garrison, publicly burned a copy of the Constitution, calling it "a Covenant with Hell"! The abolitionists repeatedly denied that there was any authority for slavery in the Bible, thus ignoring the Curse of Canaan (Genesis 9:25) and many other commandments. They also worked desperately to forestall the peaceful emancipation movement in the South; the gradual freeing of the "slaves", which had been led by Thomas Jefferson, had received widespread approbation among the plantation owners. They welcomed emancipation because they had come face to face, with the economic reality which has made a shambles of the Communist empire, that without incentives and the promise of ultimate gain, few people were willing to do more than the absolute minimum of labor to survive. Economic growth was impossible in this situation. Emancipation was not merely a humanitarian measure; it was welcomed by the plantation owners because they faced ruin due to the daily demands of maintaining their increasing slave populations. Thomas Jefferson was an outstanding example; despite his brilliant career, he died bankrupt. He tried crop after crop in desperate attempts to make Monticello a profitable enterprise; in every case, he was defeated by the mounting expenses of caring for his slaves.

The "religious" assault on the Constitution of the United States, the compact which had been drafted by the people of Shem in order to protect their religious freedom, now took a more ominous turn. In 1857, the financial leaders of the Canaanite powers, the House of Rothschild, assembled to celebrate the wedding of Lionel's daughter, Leonora, to her cousin, Alphonse, son of James de Rothschild of Paris. At this gathering, Disraeli said, "Under this roof are the heads of the family of Rothschild, a name famous in every capital of Europe and every division of the globe. If you like, we shall divide the United States into two parts, one for you, James, and one for you, Lionel.



Napoleon shall do exactly and all that I shall advise him" (p. 228, "The Rothschilds", by John Reeves).

The tragic Civil War which the Canaanites planned and executed against the people of Shem in the Southern states actually began in 1859, with the invasion of the South by the homicidal maniac, John Brown. The abolitionists had already spent millions of dollars to promote slave rebellions in the South, but this expensive propaganda had very little effect. As Day and other observers had reported, the slaves were leading very comfortable lives. After this tactic failed, it became obvious to the conspirators that an actual military invasion was the only solution to their campaign. The merchant bankers of New England, who were directly controlled by the Rothschilds, were now instructed to finance a military attack against the South. Their instrumentality was the already well-known terrorist, John Brown. He was financed by a group famed as "the Secret Six," which was composed of "Thomas Wentworth Higginson, Rev. Theodore Parker, Dr. Samuel Gridley Howe (married to Julia Ward, from a wealthy banking family who later wrote "Battle Hymn of the Republic"), Franklin Benjamin Sanborn, George Luther Stearns, and Gerrit Smith. Smith had been John Brown's first financial angel. He was the son of the business partner of John Jacob Astor (East India Company, the opium trade, and British Intelligence). His mother was a Livingston; he was related to the Masonic leaders, Edward and Robert Livingston. Smith was the largest landowner in the State of New York, holding a million acres, which included land he had given to John Brown in 1848. Smith's total contribution to John Brown's military raids and other radical causes came to more than eight million dollars, a tremendous sum in those days. Rev. Theodore Parker typified the "religious" inspiration of the abolitionist movement; his mother was a Stearns, and he married into the Cabot family. He was educated at the Harvard Divinity School, and he became a leading Transcendentalist and Congregationalist minister. He was always an "activist" in the Masonic tradition. In 1854, he had been indicted by a grand jury for inciting an attack on a courthouse where a runaway slave was being detained. He was an active member of the Vigilance Committee, and he was the principal organizer of the Secret Six to finance John Brown's raid. He later became an expatriate, living in Europe. He died in Florence (birthplace of secular humanism).

Thomas Wentworth Higginson, of the leading New England banking family, was from Newburyport, Massachusetts, the birthplace of Albert Pike, who became the national leader of American Masonry. Higginson actively assisted Rev. Parker in the attack on the courthouse and engaged in many other illegal and nefarious activities. His cousin married Theodore Roosevelt.

Samuel Gridley Howe and his wife, Julia, founded and edited a fiery anti-slavery newspaper, "The Commonwealth". Like so many of the Canaanite agitators in the United States, Gridley was descended from Calvinist revolutionaries; his ancestor was



an officer in Cromwell's army, John Ward of Gloucester, who later fled to the United States to avoid punishment for the atrocities he committed under the banner of Cromwell. Franklin Benjamin Sanborn was a leading disciple of Rev. Parker and Ralph Waldo Emerson.

The Senate ordered his arrest in 1860. He had been the principal agent for John Brown in New York since 1857. George Luther Stearns married into the Train family. He was the leader of the Free Soilers, the anti-slavery agitators in the state of Kansas; their depredations gave rise to the term "Bloody Kansas". He donated large sums to John Brown and bought a farm for the terrorist and his family. The chief agent for Stearns in Kansas was Martin Conway. Originally from Baltimore, Conway was sent to Kansas to lead the Free State forces there; he later became the first Congressman from Kansas. On October 11, 1873, he fired three shots at Senator Pomeroy, wounding him. Conway was taken to St. Elizabeth's Hospital, where he was judged hopelessly insane. He later died there.

Other leading New Englanders deeply involved in the planning of uprisings in the South included Samuel Cabot; he paid for \$4000 worth of rifles which were sent to John Brown's forces in Kansas. The guns were used to massacre entire families during John Brown's orgy of terrorism. The Cabot Bank later provided \$57,000 for John Brown's military expenses. There is no record that it was ever repaid, or that any attempt was made to collect it. It was a donation to the cause of terrorism, a familiar technique of bankers. Other financial supporters of John Brown included John Murray Forbes, a wealthy railroad builder (his mother was a Perkins), who served on the Republican National Committee.

Between 1827 and 1843, the plans of the conspirators received a temporary setback with the emergence of the AntiMasonic Party as a national force. This political movement threatened to expose the entire conspiracy as a Masonic operation. From its outset, the Anti-Masonic Party was handicapped by its inability to penetrate the shroud of secrecy which veiled every act of the conspirators. Without direct evidence of this conspiracy which could be presented in court or laid before the people, they soon lost their popular support. In fact, they were soon infiltrated by the very conspirators whom they sought to expose, and they were rendered impotent! Albert Pike later boasted that "The Anti-Masonic Party actually was of great assistance to us". After its dissolution, Freemasonry never again faced any organized opposition in the entire United States. Those who mention this subject are quickly discredited as "poor overwrought fools" and paranoid "Know-Nothings" who see Masons behind every tree. In most cases, they are quickly consigned to the nearest lunatic asylum, a la Soviet Communism's handling of its "dissidents".

For some years prior to the outbreak of the Civil War, the Young American Masonic conspiracy had been active in the Southern states, laying the groundwork for the

approaching Civil War. A native New Yorker, John A. Quitman, moved to Mississippi and married into a wealthy Southern family. He was given the warrant to form a Scottish Rite organization in Mississippi. On February 1, 1848, the Freemason magazine of Boston carried the notice that Brother John Quitman, who was now a Major General in the United States Army, had been inaugurated as Sovereign Grand Inspector General of the 33rd degree. All Southern Lodges were now ordered to obey him. Quitman had also become one of the most outspoken leaders of the secessionist movement in the South; this movement was now firmly controlled by the Masonic Canaanite conspirators. Quitman also sponsored a plan to annex Mexico, and financed an invasion of Cuba by mercenaries. He had been elected Governor of Mississippi, when he was indicted in New Orleans for his part in the planned Cuban invasion, and he was forced to resign from that office. Here again was the deep involvement of a leader of the Scottish Rite, the revolutionary arm of Freemasonry, in planning wars and revolutions throughout the world. The ideological leader of the Cuban invasion was one Jane McManus, who had last been heard from as the girlfriend of the revolutionist, Aaron Burr.

In order to build popular support for his Presidential campaign, Senator Stephen Douglas, Lincoln's opponent, hired one George Sanders, 'a Young America agent, to edit the Democratic Party Review. Sanders is identified in Who's Who<sup>3</sup> by profession as a "revolutionist". The American political agent of the Hudson Bay Company, he had worked for the Bank of England, and as United States Consul in London, he had worked closely with Mazzini. London was at that time the world headquarters of Masonic revolutionary movements. Sanders soon devoted the pages of The Democratic Party Review to lauding the efforts of Mazzini and other Masonic agitators.

In 1853, Killian H. van Rensselaer, one of the New York "patroons," or hereditary landlords, opened the Western Headquarters of the Scottish Rite in Cincinnati, Ohio. At the same time, another secret organization, the Knights of the Golden Circle, began its operations in Cincinnati. The organization, which, as usual, was well-financed, soon enlisted and trained some 100,000 members in paramilitary tactics. These members spread throughout the Southern States; they formed the nucleus of what would become the Confederate Army during the Civil War. Most Southerners neither envisioned nor prepared for an armed struggle with the North. The "Southern" cause was always directed and promoted by "Northern" infiltrators. The stage was now set for the Civil War.

---

<sup>3</sup> Who's Who (or Who is Who) is the title of a number of reference publications, generally containing concise biographical information on the prominent people of a country. The title has been adopted as an expression meaning a group of notable persons.

The nation was further polarized by the Dred Scott case. Scott, an elderly and infirm Negro who was financially supported by his owners, was pushed into a direct legal confrontation, amply financed from New England merchant bankers funds. The case went to the Supreme Court. Listed in the court records as "Dred Scott v. Sanford, 19 Howard 393", the matter was decided in an opinion by Chief Justice Taney dated March 6, 1857. "The question is simply this; can a negro, whose ancestors were imported into this country, and sold as slaves, become a member of the political community formed and brought into existence by the Constitution of the United States, and as such become entitled to all the rights and privileges, and immunities, guaranteed by that instrument to the citizen?...The words 'people of the United States' and 'citizens' are synonymous terms, and mean the same thing...'the sovereign people'....The question before us is, whether the class of persons described in the plea in abatement comprise a portion of this people and are constituent members of this sovereignty? We think they are not, and that they are not included, and were not intended to be included, under the word 'citizens' in the Constitution, and can, therefore, claim none of the rights and privileges which that instrument provides for and secures to citizens of the United States.

On the contrary, they were at that time considered as a subordinate and inferior class of beings, who had been subjugated by the dominant race, and, whether emancipated or not, yet remained subject to their authority, and had no rights or privileges but such as those who held the power and the government might choose to grant them....In the opinion of the Court, the legislation and histories of the times, and the language used in the Declaration of Independence, show, that neither the class of persons who had been imported as slaves, nor their descendants, whether they had become free or not, were then acknowledged as a part of the people, nor intended to be included in the general words used in that memorable instrument....They had for more than a century before been regarded as beings of an inferior order; and altogether unfit to associate with the white race, either in social or political relations; and so far inferior that they had no rights which the white man was bound to respect; and that the negro might justly and lawfully be reduced to slavery for his benefit....This opinion was at that time fixed and universal in the civilized portion of the white race.

It was regarded as an axiom in morals as well as in politics, which no one thought of disputing, or supposed to be open to dispute; and men in every grade and position in society daily and habitually acted upon it in their private pursuits, as well as in matters of public concern, without doubting for a moment the correctness of this opinion....There are two clauses in the Constitution which point directly and specifically to the negro race as a separate class of persons, and show clearly that they were not regarded as a portion of the people or citizens of the Government then formed...the right to import slaves until the year 1808....and the States pledge to each other to maintain the right of property of the master, by delivering up to him any slave

who may have escaped from his service....the right of property in a slave is distinctly and expressly affirmed in the Constitution...the Circuit Court of the United States had no jurisdiction in this case, and could give no judgment on it...Its judgment for the defendant must, consequently, be reversed, and a mandate issued directing the suit to be dismissed for want of jurisdiction".

The Chief Justice of the Supreme Court paid dearly for this decision. His name has almost entirely been erased from the legal history of this nation; he was repeatedly threatened with house arrest during the Civil War by President Lincoln, and after the war, his two elderly daughters, shunned as prospective brides, eked out a precarious existence as government clerks at the very bottom of the pay scale, always on the verge of complete destitution.

After the Dred Scott decision, events moved rapidly toward an actual military confrontation, with the Knights of the Golden Circle taking their places throughout the Southern states. John Brown then attacked Harper's Ferry, an incident which was intended to set off a slave uprising throughout the South. The anticipated popular revolution failed to materialize, and Brown was captured and hanged. To this day, he remains a martyr in the cabalistic circles of New England, the Fundamentalists. Their ideological leader, Ralph Waldo Emerson, wrote, "He makes the gallows as Glorious as the Cross". Emerson later promoted John Brown as "a new Saint in the calendar".

In order to arouse provocation for the Fort Sumter attack, Lincoln now dispatched heavy reinforcements to the fort. Even his Secretary of War, Seward, objected to his move, suggesting instead that Fort Sumter be yielded peacefully to the state of South Carolina. Lincoln himself was eagerly anticipating the approaching bloodbath and would hear of no compromise. He is known to have suffered from hereditary insanity, which did not come from the Lincoln family, for they were not his actual forebears. His mother, Nancy Hanks, being homeless, had been taken in as a charitable act by the Enloe family; she was thrown out by Mrs. Enloe after she had become pregnant by Abraham Enloe. Ward H. Lame, Lincoln's law partner, later wrote a biography of Lincoln stating that Lincoln was of illegal parentage, and referring to his real father as Abraham Enloe. The Yorkville Enquirer, April 8, 1863, noted that Lincoln's mother, Nancy Hanks, was "a single woman of low degree [Canaan means 'low'. Ed.]...generally reputed to have from one-eighth to one-sixteenth Negro blood in her veins, and who always associated with Negroes on terms of equality". The Atlanta Intelligencer in 1863 noted of his vice president, Hannibal Hamlin, who had been named after the historic leader of the Canaanite forces of Carthage, Hannibal, that Hamlin was identified by State Senator Hon. John Burham, of Hancock County, Maine, who lived in the area and knew of Hamlin's ancestry. The Senator reported that Hamlin's greatgrandfather was a mulatto, who had married a Canadian woman;

his grandfather during the Revolutionary War commanded a company composed only of mulattoes, Negroes, and Indians under Generals Sullivan and Green. This Captain Hamlin is recorded as having embezzled the funds sent to pay his troops; he also was said to have stolen wine and other supplies. The father of Hannibal Hamlin's father lived in Paris, Maine, and had a brother named Africa. When Hannibal Hamlin was born, one of his uncles peered into his cradle and exclaimed, "For God's sake, how long will this damned black blood remain in our family?"

In Louisiana, John Slidell, who was also a New Yorker, was the leader of the state's secessionist party; his second in command was one Judah P. Benjamin. Slidell was the Masonic protege of the Grand Master, Edward Livingston, also of New York, a key member of the Aaron Burr treason apparat. Benjamin, from the West Indies, was a British subject. He was hired as a law clerk by Slidell. He later became the Secretary of State in the Confederate Government. After the Civil War, he was permitted to leave the United States without hindrance, and he lived his later years in splendid luxury as one of the highest paid Queen's Counsels in London, while his former superior, Jefferson Davis, languished in a federal prison, burdened with heavy chains.

In Texas, the secessionist conspirators were blocked for a time by Sam Houston, a Virginian who was the founder of Texas. Houston ruled that the secessionist efforts were illegal. The conspirators then succeeded in deposing Governor Houston by a "rump" election, which was similar to the tactics which the Cromwellians had used to condemn King Charles I in England. The conspirators then claimed that their secessionist delegates had received 40,000 votes, as compared to only 10,000 for Houston's supporters. This was later cited as the "popular" support for the "insurrection", as the action taken by the Southern states was later termed. The Confederacy was officially established at Montgomery, Alabama, chaired by Scottish Rite Supreme Commander Howell Cobb. He was ably assisted by Scottish Rite backers from the Charleston Mother Lodge and representatives from other Masonic groups.

Thus the American people were maneuvered into a Civil War which they neither envisioned nor desired. They were manipulated by Masonic Canaanite conspirators working together in the Northern and the Southern states. The resulting bloodbath proved to be the greatest disaster ever suffered by the people of Shem. The great civilization which they had spent some two hundred years building in this land was now swept away, "Gone with the Wind"; the Constitution which they had written to protect their existence as the people of Shem was scrapped, being replaced by "Amendments" which reduced them to the status of serfs, while giving the Canaanites total power to set up a tyrannical dictatorship.

Nevertheless, the anticipated division of the United States into two small, weak countries, each to be easily controlled from the European headquarters of the



Rothschilds, failed to take place. At one point, the massing of French and Spanish troops in Mexico seemed to doom the future of the United States, and to bring about the division which the Rothschilds desired. However, the Czar of Russia, a great leader of the Shemite people, learned of the plan. He immediately dispatched two of his fleets to the United States, one which landed at San Francisco, which was commanded by Admiral Lesowsky, and the second squadron, which arrived in New York harbor, commanded by Admiral A. A. Popoff. Needless to say, these names are not encountered by students of American history. However, the presence of these Russian fleets served to preserve the Union. James de Rothschild was left without his anticipated empire in Mexico, while Lionel was forced to forego his control over the Northern states. Because of these good offices on behalf of the Union, the Czar was later murdered by Rothschild agents, and Russia was condemned to be turned over to the atrocities of the demonic Canaanite revolutionaries.

The Civil War ravaged the Southern states, while leaving the North untouched. The civilization of the people of Shem was in ruins. Once again, as during the Revolutionary War, hordes of German mercenaries moved through the South. Southern ladies reported that their homes had been put to the torch by Union soldiers who could speak only gutteral English. Yet these horrors were only a harbinger of what was to come. The defeat of the underfinanced and poorly prepared Southern states had been a foregone conclusion, as they were overrun by the numerical and financial superiority of the Northern states. Their defeat was followed by an unrivaled brutality toward the vanquished population. For generations afterward, Southern families suffered genetic diseases directly attributable to the starvation forced upon them by their conquerors; such formerly unknown illnesses as scurvy, rickets, gum disease, and other diseases gave rise to the depiction of the Southern people which is still universal in the New York owned and controlled publishing industry, movies, and television, the Joads of Tobacco Road. However, no explanation of their pitiful condition is ever offered.

The 1949 World Book states under the title "Reconstruction": "This plan was unmatched in history for its generosity to the defeated foe". This is typical of the anti-Southern bias of the publishing industry; no Southern writer can be published in New York unless he depicts his fellow Southerners as alcoholic womanizers and homosexuals. In fact, this "generosity" consisted of military occupation for many years after the war, ruinous taxation, systematic starvation, and brutal military courts in which the Southern people found it impossible to obtain justice (the same system is largely in place today).

In his First Inaugural Address, Lincoln had clearly stated, "I have no purpose, direct or indirect, to interfere with the institution of slavery in the states where it exists. I believe I have no lawful right to do so, and I have no inclination to do so".



Despite this pledge, on January 1, 1863, Lincoln issued his Emancipation Proclamation. It had actually been previously written on September 22, 1862; Lincoln had prepared the first draft as early as July, 1862. Lincoln excused his action as due to "military necessity", and therefore warranted by the Constitution. No court challenge was ever made to this claim. On the same day that Lincoln issued this proclamation, the Illinois State Legislature, hardly a hotbed of Southern reactionaries, issued a formal denunciation of the proclamation: "Resolved, that the emancipation proclamation of the President of the United States is as unwarrantable in military as in civil law; a gigantic usurpation, at once converting the war, professedly commenced by the administration for the vindication of the authority of the Constitution, into the crusade for the sudden unconditional and violent liberation of three million Negro slaves....The proclamation invites servile insurrection as an element in this crusade—a means of warfare, the inhumanity and diabolism of which are without example in civilian warfare, and which we denounce, and which the civilized world will denounce, as an ineffaceable disgrace to the American people".

The key word in the Illinois Legislature's Resolution is "diabolism". Perhaps someone in the Legislature realized that this was the triumph of the Will of Canaan, a celebration of the demonic concepts of the Canaanites. They have celebrated it ever since.

The Masonic Canaanite forces throughout the world hailed the Emancipation Proclamation as a great victory for their program of worldwide revolution. Garibaldi, at that time the most famous Masonic leader and revolutionary in the world, signed a Proclamation from Italy to Lincoln saying, "weal to you, redeemed sons of Ham". Whether Garibaldi knew of Lincoln's actual origins is not known. Certainly he hailed him as a fellow revolutionary. A little-known incident of the Civil War was Lincoln's offer to Garibaldi to take the commander in chief's post of the armies of the United States in 1861; he repeated the offer in 1862. Garibaldi had considered it seriously, but was forced to decline because of other commitments.

European writers generally were appalled at the excesses committed by the Union troops and the Lincoln administration during the war. The great French writer, Alfred de Vigny, had written to a Southern lady on September 10, 1862, "Those abominable acts of cruelty perpetrated by the Northern armies in New Orleans remind one of the invasion of the Barbarians, of Attila's Huns, or even worse than the Vandals. I well understand your hatred for those depraved and ferocious men who are drowning in blood the whole of your beloved country....A wise state is not one that resorts to brute force, to murder and fire in order to find a solution to the complex problems of states' rights. It is a question that should have been settled in public debate".

A public debate was just what Masonic Canaanite conspirators did not want; they managed to avoid it each time the issue came up. The Times of London, October 21,

1862, editorially commented, "Is the name of Lincoln to be classified in the catalogue of monsters, wholesale assassins, and butchers of humanity?...When blood begins to flow and shrieks come piercing through the darkness, Mister Lincoln will wait until the rising flames tell that all is consummated, and then he will rub his hands and think that revenge is sweet". The Times did not know this, but Lincoln's entire political career was dedicated to the revenge of the Canaanites against the fair-skinned people of Shem, those who were always to be considered his enemies because of the color of his skin. The Civil War was merely the latest campaign in a battle which had been surreptitiously waged during the past three thousand years. After Lincoln's assassination, the Radical Republicans in Congress moved to impose even more Draconian measures against the defeated South. The Southerners had offended the basic principle of Masonic Canaanism, that is, Oriental despotism; any refusal to obey the command of the dictatorial central government must automatically be followed by the severest punishment. No matter that the Constitution of the United States had been written by the people of Shem, or that it guaranteed them their States rights; no matter that the federal government was legally confined in its authority to the District of Columbia by statute; no matter that no federal authority could enter any state except by express request of the state legislature. All of this was systematically violated, and now the violated ones were to endure even greater punishments.

Hordes of carpetbaggers followed the Federal troops into the Southern states like avid camp followers; Federal courts and Federal insane asylums were now set up in the states for the first time, in flagrant violation of the Constitutional prohibitions against them. Now ensued a series of "legal" measures which were hailed by the revolutionary Mazzini, who was known as "the prophet" by Masonic organizations throughout the world. Mazzini enthused to the Northern conquerors, "You have done more for us in four years than fifty years of teaching, preaching, and writing by your European brothers have been able to do!" These measures effectively scrapped the Constitution. A hastily written "Civil Rights Act" was rushed through Congress. President Andrew Johnson immediately vetoed it, noting that the right to confer citizenship rested with the several states, and that "the tendency of the bill is to resuscitate the spirit of rebellion". Indeed, many of the measures enacted by the Radical Republicans were deliberately intended to provoke the Southerners into open resistance, so that they could then be exterminated by the overwhelming superiority of the military forces quartered in their states. The Civil Rights Act was passed over Johnson's veto, as were other similar measures.

The Federal troops now ordered that "conventions" be held in the Southern states, which were akin to the conventions called by the perpetrators of the French Revolution. These conventions were ordered to do three things:

(1) Nullify the ordinance of secession;

- (2) Repudiate all Confederate debts; and
- (3) Declare slavery abolished.

Collier's Encyclopaedia notes that these Constitutional conventions held in the Southern states were composed of

- (1) Scalawags (renegade Southerners);
- (2) Carpetbaggers; and
- (3) Negroes.

The World Book lists them in slightly different order, as blacks, carpetbaggers, and scalawags. These conventions set up Radical Republican governments in the Southern states, which were nothing more than occupation governments, set up by military force. From 1868-1870, the Southern states were once again represented in Congress, but only by delegates chosen by these three groups. Collier's notes that after Grant was elected President in 1868, "It was important to maintain Radical Republican governments of the southern states because these corrupt organizations provided votes for the Republican Party. Largely for this reason, the Fifteenth Amendment was passed by Congress and its ratification made a condition for readmission to the Union for Virginia, Mississippi, Texas, and Georgia. The Reconstruction governments in the South could only be sustained by force".

Thus Collier's makes a definitive statement about the Fifteenth Amendment, that it was passed by blackmail of the Southern states, and that it was merely a political ploy of the Republican Party to maintain its political power. The reason that these brutal and alien state governments of the Masonic Canaanites could only be sustained by force was because of their unwavering hatred and brutality toward the people of Shem. Military and Federal courts whose dicta can be enforced only by martial law can hardly be welcomed by any people. The military occupation of the South was similar to the present military occupation of East Germany, Czechoslovakia, and other European nations by the Soviet armies. An alien ideology was imposed on a defeated people by brute force. The Thirteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States was enacted in 1865 by martial law. The Fourteenth Amendment was enacted in 1868 by martial law. The Fifteenth Amendment was enacted in 1870 by martial law. Military occupation of the Southern states did not end until 1877, twelve years after the end of the Civil War. The occupation was maintained throughout those years solely as a punitive measure, in the hope of starving to death the last white survivors of the Civil War.

Thus we find that the Thirteenth Amendment, enacted in 1865, during military occupation, abolished slavery; the Fourteenth Amendment, which changed the status

of citizenship in the United States, was enacted in 1868 during the military occupation; and the Fifteenth Amendment, dictating voting procedures, was enacted in 1870 during the military occupation. These amendments were similar to orders issued by the Soviet commanders today in East Germany or in Czechoslovakia. In 1868, when the Fourteenth Amendment was ratified, Great Britain was still shipping boatloads of political prisoners to the Swan River in Western Australia as slave labor. Many of them were "Irish politicals", who were deported to wipe out popular resistance to the British occupation of Ireland.

The Civil Rights Act of April 9, 1866, stated, "Be it enacted, that all persons born in the United States and not subject to any foreign power, excluding Indians not taxed, are hereby declared to be citizens of the United States". This Act nullified Art. 1, Sec. 2, Cl. 3 of the Constitution defining "free persons"; even so, the Civil Rights Act continued the exclusion of "Indians not taxed" from citizenship. This Act also excludes all members of the Masonic Order from citizenship, because they are subject to a foreign power.

The state of martial law under which these three amendments to the Constitution were ratified was authorized by the First Reconstruction Act, dated March 2, 1867: "Whereas no legal State governments or adequate protection of life or property now exists in the rebel states", the ten Southern states were thereby divided into five military districts. President Johnson vetoed the bill on the same day, noting that "The bill places the people of the ten States therein named under the absolute domination of military rule but each State does have an actual government". Johnson further noted that the commanding officer is "an absolute monarch", which was a clear violation of the provisions of the Constitution. He also said, "This is a bill passed by Congress in time of peace [the war had been over for two years]". He further noted the absence of "either war or insurrection" and that laws were already in harmonious operation in the Southern states. Johnson concluded his veto message as follows: "The Constitution forbids the exercise of judicial power in any way but one-that is, by the ordained and Established courts". Thus Johnson excluded the exercise of military courts in the Southern states.

The Second Reconstruction Act, dated March 23, 1867, established military control over voting in the Southern states. Free elections, anyone? President Johnson again vetoed it the same day. "No consideration could induce me to give my approval to such an election law for any purpose, and especially for the great purpose of framing the Constitution of a State". The bill was passed over his veto.

The Third Reconstruction Act, dated July 19, 1867, extended even greater powers to the military commanders of the Southern states. It provided that no military officer in any district shall be bound by any civil officer of the United States. By giving absolute power to the commanding officer, the Third Reconstruction Act confirmed that the

Southern states were under absolute martial law, an important point to be brought up in a Constitutional challenge to the validity of the Thirteenth, Fourteenth, and Fifteenth Amendments. There is also the legal point to be made that if these amendments were and are illegal, having been enacted under martial law, all of the subsequent amendments to the Constitution are also invalid, since they not only are not numbered correctly, but they also must be considered as having been enacted according to the provisions of these three amendments, which changed the requirements for citizenship and voting rights!

The Fourth Reconstruction Act imposed even greater voting restrictions on the militarily occupied Southern states.

Because he opposed the four Reconstruction Acts, which were patently unconstitutional, the Radical Republicans moved to impeach President Johnson and remove him from office. This has been a favorite tactic of those who have been defeated at the polls, as Presidents Nixon and Reagan were later to discover. The move to impeach Johnson lost by only one vote. The Radical Republicans had passed the four Reconstruction Acts only because they had previously taken the precaution in July of 1866 to reduce the number of justices on the Supreme Court from ten to seven, fearing that President Johnson might appoint justices who would uphold his opinion of the Reconstruction Acts. Such is the "law of the land". In April, 1869, after Grant had been elected President, the Congress again increased the number of justices to nine, which remains the number today. Congress subsequently denounced Presidents for their attempts to "pack" the Supreme Court, a privilege which seems to be reserved for themselves. Grant appointed justices who unanimously ruled to uphold the unconstitutional Reconstruction Acts. As Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, Salmon P. Chase, the New York banker, resisted all challenges to the Reconstruction Acts by the captive Southern states, declaring that these Acts were indeed "constitutional". From 1830 to 1860, he had been renowned in Ohio for his work in aiding fugitive slaves; he was called "the attorney general for runaway slaves". He later founded the Chase Bank, which is now allied with Aaron Burr's Manhattan Company to form the Chase Manhattan Bank.

The Radical Republicans in Congress were led by the fiery Thaddeus Stevens, a lawyer from Pennsylvania who, through judicious investments in real estate, had become the largest taxpayer in Gettysburg. He was a grotesque cripple, clubfooted, described by his contemporaries as "fox-featured, with hollow voice and a permanent pout". He was bald from the effects of some disease, and wore a chestnut colored wig. For many years his only companion had been his mulatto mistress, one Lydia Smith; he died in her bed.

The military occupation was the principal force upholding the depredations of the carpetbaggers in the Southern states. They had swarmed in to quickly amass huge



fortunes in land by having the property of the impoverished Southerners confiscated, they being unable to pay the ruinous increases voted by the scalawag legislatures. During Reconstruction, six million acres in the state of Mississippi were sold for back taxes. The scalawag legislatures embarked on great spending sprees, running up huge state debts to the bankers. During Reconstruction, the state debt of Louisiana increased from fourteen to forty-eight million dollars; in South Carolina from seven million to twenty-nine million; in Florida from a mere \$524,000 to five million dollars. The *Fairfield Herald* in South Carolina wrote editorially, November 20, 1872, "Reconstruction...a hellborn policy, which has trampled the fairest and noblest of states, our great statehood beneath the unholy hoofs of African savages and shoulderstrapped brigands-the policy which has given up millions of our freeborn, high-souled brothers and sisters, countrymen and countrywomen, of Washington, Rutledge, Marion, and Lee, to the rule of gibbering, louse-eaten, devil-worshipping barbarians, from the jungles of Dahomey, and perpetuated by buccaneers from Cape Cod, Memphremagog, Hell, and Boston". Note that even a Southern editor knew about the devil-worship of the Canaanites. Amazingly enough, this was written during the military occupation, or rather, during its close. The descendants of the carpetbaggers now own all of the Southern press, and such an editorial cannot be read anywhere in the South today.

The military occupation of the South was further reinforced when President Grant passed the aptly named Force Act of 1870. This act suspended habeas corpus and placed total power in the hands of the military occupiers of the Southern states. His Enforcement Acts of 1871 put Congressional elections in the South under the control of federal authorities, a method which was revived in the 1960s and 1970s, when federal authorities again invaded the Southern states to place elections under their supervision. These were the auspices under which the Constitution of the United States was rewritten and nullified. In 1877, twelve years after the end of the Civil War, twelve years after the Thirteenth Amendment was ratified, nine years after the Fourteenth Amendment was ratified, and seven years after the Fifteenth Amendment was ratified, President Hayes withdrew the federal troops from the Southern states.

The scalawag looting of the impoverished South was typified by the career of Franklin Israel Moses Jr. in South Carolina. His father had been appointed Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of South Carolina during the period of Reconstruction, serving in that office from 1868-1877. Significantly, he ended his term when the federal troops were withdrawn. In 1866, Moses Jr. began to publish a newspaper, *Sumter News*, which enthusiastically endorsed all four of the Reconstruction Acts. He was elected as Speaker of the House by the "Loyal League", a scalawag group. For more than a decade, he spent millions of dollars in lavish living, money which he accumulated by accepting bribes in office, and by filing bogus state pay vouchers for hundreds of nonexistent state employees. He also dealt heavily in fraudulent state contracts. He purchased a



\$40,000 mansion (the equivalent of \$10 million in today's money), and was renowned as the biggest spender in South Carolina. With the withdrawal of federal troops, which zealously protected the "rights" of such scoundrels, he came under scrutiny for his criminal acts. In 1878, to avoid prosecution, he fled to Massachusetts, where he finally died in 1906. Throughout the remainder of his life, he was known as a dope addict and confidence trickster. The Moses saga is redolent of the aroma which attended every act of the scalawags and carpetbaggers in the South.

In "The Tragic Era" by Claude Bowers, one of the many books which have documented the excesses of the Reconstruction period, Bowers writes on p. 29, "...in Louisiana, Sheridan rattling the sword, was spluttering epithets in an attempt to save the Radicals he served from the destruction they merited..." Bowers describes the Reconstruction as "Cromwellian", an apt description. The revolution in the South which it served to introduce was in essence a Cromwellian interpretation of the Masonic Canaanite Order. The mockery of election laws and indeed of the legal system under Reconstruction was remarkably exposed by Bowers when he wrote of the Durell episode. A conservative group had elected John McEnery as Governor, but an illegal returning board had ignored his election and given the Governorship to his opponent, W. P. Kellogg, without even counting the votes, although a legal returning board had already certified the election of McEnery. Bowers writes, "The drunken Federal Judge Durell, with the trembling fingers of inebriety, had written his midnight injunction against the legal returning board, and instructed U.S. Marshal Packard, the Republican manager, to take possession of the State House....The next morning, the besotted judge declared the lawful board illegal and restrained it from counting the election returns". Bowers noted that "the audacity of the crime rocked the Nation". Terming Durell a "drunken tyrant", Bowers chronicles the widespread protest against his vicious act. Today, the name of Durell is still despised in the State of Louisiana as a synonym for federal judicial tyranny. Durell was typical of the besotted Oriental despots, acting with the backing of federal troops, as they still do today, who use the Constitution of the United States as toilet tissue while they crush the people of Shem under the heels of their judicial Masonic Order of Canaanite tyranny. It is the Durells who have made the federal courts the most hated institutions in American life today, in 1987, just as Durell caused them to be despised in 1872.

Because of the depredations of such scalawags as Durell and Moses, the defeated Southerners had lost more than \$500 million in cash during the Civil War, the result of their patriotic purchases of Confederate bonds, which were repudiated one hundred per cent by the scalawag legislatures. Only their land holdings were left. Almost half of their assets were computed in their holdings of slaves, and these were now gone. Much of their land was now confiscated, due to heavy taxation imposed by the authority of the federal troops. Of a total population of sixty million, the ten Southern states had suffered five and one-half million casualties, roughly ten per cent;

one-fourth of the male population was dead or incapacitated by 1865. It would seem impossible for even the people of Shem to go on after such losses, yet survive they did, even though the cruel twelve years of the Reconstruction Period was designed to ensure that none of them would survive.

It is a fact of law that legislation enacted during periods of martial law is valid only during the period for which martial law is declared and sustained. Amazingly enough, the Thirteenth, Fourteenth, and Fifteenth Amendments have never been challenged on this basic premise of law. The Thirteenth Amendment abolished slavery, even though President Johnson informed Congress that they had no power to interfere with slavery; the Fourteenth Amendment changed the requirements for citizenship, even though Congress had no power to act on this question. Johnson urged the Southern states to reject the Fourteenth Amendment; he vetoed the four Reconstruction Acts, showing that the executive branch of the government was unalterably opposed to the excesses of the Radical Republicans in Congress.

The Oxford Companion to Law states, "In the Middle Ages, martial law meant law administered by the Court of the Constable and the Marshal -- it now means law applicable by virtue of the Royal Prerogative to foreign territory occupied for the time being by the armed forces of the Crown".

Thus the federal troops who occupied the Southern states were exercising a Royal Prerogative, which had nothing to do with the Constitution of the United States--hence President Johnson's veto of the Reconstruction Acts. It was the exercise of absolute power over the population by a military officer who was directly responsible to the President. No martial law has been imposed in Great Britain since the seventeenth century. "Martial law may, exceptionally, be established within the State itself, in substitution for the organized government and administration of justice, when a state of war, or rebellion, an invasion, or other serious disturbance exists; in that event, justice is administered by its martial and military law tribunals".

There cannot be two governments exercising the same authority in the same area; when the military governments were established by the Reconstruction Acts in the ten Southern states from 1865 to 1877, no other government had sovereignty in those states; thus no legislation could be enacted except under the umbrella of martial law; therefore, when martial law ended, all legislation enacted under martial law was void.

Black's Law Dictionary says of martial law, "military authority exercises control over civilians or civil authority within domestic territory. *Ochikubo v. Bonesteel*, D.C.Cai. 60 F supp. 916, 928, 929, 930".

Webster's Dictionary says of martial law, "From Mars, Roman God of War. Law applied to all persons and property in occupied territory by the military authorities".

The Oxford English Dictionary says of martial law, "1548 Hall Chron. HenIV 7b. He...caused dyvers lustie men to appele divers older men upon matters determinable as the common law of the court marcial". OED further states of martial law, "That kind of military government of a country or district, in which the civil law is suspended and the military authorities are empowered to arrest all suspect persons at their discretion and to punish offenders without formal trial. 1537 Hen VIII. Let, Dk Norfk St Papr ii 537....The cours of our lawes must give place to the ordinaunces and estates marciall, our pleasure is that you shall cause such dredful executions to be done on a good nombre of thinhabitantes of every towne, village and hamlet that have offended in this rebellion and they may be a ferefull spectacle to all other hereafter, that wold practise any like matter". The OED quotes Wellington as saying in 1851, on military law in Hansard, "Martial law was neither more nor less than the will of the general who commands the army. In fact, martial law meant no law at all".

Thus these three amendments to the Constitution were ratified while the ten Southern states were under martial law, and "had no law at all". The Force Acts, the four Reconstruction Acts, and the Civil Rights Act were all passed by Congress while the Southern states were not allowed to hold free elections, and all voters were under close supervision by federal troops. Even Soviet Russia has never staged such mockeries of the election procedures!

The Congress in 1987 went even further in changing the requirements for citizenship. The Washington Post, March 17, 1987, reported that Congress was now offering sales of citizenship for \$185 each, with a bargain rate of \$420 for entire families! It is expected that some two million aliens will purchase these bargain citizenship offers. The only requirement is that they be criminals, that is, that they be present in the United States in open violation of the laws of the United States. It is the greatest threat to the people of Shem since President Carter persuaded Castro to let him have many thousands of Cuban homosexuals and criminally insane Marielitos<sup>4</sup> to import into the United States. The ensuing nationwide crime wave has terrorized our cities. The Carter-Castro deal openly violated our entire mandated immigration procedures.

There are two inescapable conclusions to be drawn from this record-first, that the Thirteenth, Fourteenth, and Fifteenth Amendments, which drastically changed qualifications for citizenship in the United States, voting rights, and other fundamental matters, were ratified while the ten Southern states were under martial law, and their rightful governments had been superseded by military force; and two, that legislation passed during periods of martial law effectively ends or is automatically repealed when martial law ends and the troops are withdrawn. The

---

<sup>4</sup> Marielitos is the name given to the Cuban immigrants that left Cuba from the Port of Mariel in 1980. Approximately 135,000 people left the country to the United States from April to September in what became known as the Mariel boatlift.

Reconstruction governments, which, as Collier's notes, could only be sustained by force, ended when that force was withdrawn.

Thus these amendments to the Constitution have had no legal status since 1877, when President Hayes withdrew the federal troops from the Southern states. These amendments are and have been invalid since 1877.

## The Secret Holocaust

**The Real Holocaust Was a Christian Holocaust by Jews of sixty-six million, mostly Christians.**

The devastation of civilization to date by the rapacious hordes of Godless Communism, as well as their planned annihilation of all non-Jewish societies and political organizations, began to ravage the world in the nineteenth century. It has resulted in incredible suffering and death for many millions of Christian victims in many parts of the world.

Yet as these Christian victims lie in their graves, unmourned and unknown, a new class of international citizens, (the creators of Marxist terrorism), profess to be the only "victims" who have endured suffering in the past one hundred and fifty years. They command the world to weep for them, because they control the world.

These harbingers of terror claim to be "refugees", since they had no nation of their own, but infested the civilized societies in every part of the world for two thousand years, bringing with them, in every instance, disease and death.

They have emerged from one shattered nation after another, not as refugees, but as the final victors, bearing away their loot, and scurrying through ports which they have created and which they alone know how to follow, until they come to another host nation.

With them they bring, like the medieval Bubonic Plagues, (an infection which they were accused of spreading), a terrible contamination, an infestation which quickly spreads through the new host country, and fells all who become its victims. This plague is world Communism, and its known carriers, the furry scavengers who have found their way through the sewers into every civilized place, are the international Jews.

We are asked to weep only for the Jews, and to ignore the many millions of actual victims of world terrorism in the past one hundred and fifty years, a chronicle of such horror that one scarcely can bear to put down this bloodstained record, not merely in

fear that the world might put away its business in order to mourn these countless victims of international Communist terrorism, but that the tragic fate of these innocents, most of them women and children, is one of such pathos that one's heart could break from the full impact of its terrifying implications for everyone alive today. One of the first victims of the international financiers, shortly after publication of the Communist Manifesto by Karl Marx in 1848, was the Southern civilization of the United States. White immigrants had wrested from a hostile territory the means to create a gracious culture, one which the ruder and more unlettered sections of the new Republic could only gape at in admiration, an admiration, however, which soon turned to envy and then hatred.

This hatred brought armies into the American South, bearing the terrorists who, unknown at that time, were the first Communist totalitarians determined to wreak their hatred and policies of annihilation on all civilized people.

The Southerners were unfortunate enough to be the first victims. Military governments were set up in the conquered South, operating solely on the totalitarian concepts of Godless Communism, with courts functioning under martial law. The Southerners had been robbed of their Constitution, and of their rights to property and even to existence.

Their homes were burned and looted, and savage hordes were unleashed to rape and pillage the properties which were occupied only by women and children. To deny the inherited rights of these Southerners, which were still their due under the laws of this nation, a brutal reign of terror, featuring Federal Judges, Federal Courts, and Federal Prisons, which were set up for the first time in any state of these United States. For those Southern patriots who dared to protest these outrages, Federal insane asylums were set up for those who were not executed on the spot.

From New York, Jewish carpetbaggers, the Lehmans, the Baruchs, and other special emissaries of the Rothschilds, came to seize from the widows and orphans of the Confederate dead their last savings, their last possessions, and their devastated lands. The "Federal" power was absolute, for the military Reconstruction of the South was an occupation zone, and no democratic procedures were allowed the vanquished Southerners until they had been stripped of their last holdings. The impoverished survivors were forced to make a living by whatever pitiful means left to them.

In Europe, too, the civilized nations were beset throughout the nineteenth century by successive wars and revolutions, which resulted in millions of Christian refugees. Modern history begins with the Congress of Vienna in 1815, when the Jews, unleashed from their ghettos and bearing a tide of gold amassed by the Rothschilds through their instigation and financing of wars from 1775 to 1812, used their newly acquired

wealth to subvert the established governments of Europe and to start them on their terrifying slide into oblivion.

Their victims were helpless before their Jewish onslaught because they were Christians who believed that love for one's fellow man guides the affairs of the earth. And so it does, until Satan intervenes through his people. It was impossible for any Christian to believe that such bloodthirsty savages could exist among any civilized people.

Nor could the Christians, believing in their religion of Christ's love for humanity, understand the virulent hatred which the Jew bore towards all of God's creatures and which is beyond the ken of any civilized human being. [please bear in mind that above mentioned Congress of Vienna was made possible by the house of Romanov and that German nobility of Russia which Mr. Mullins presently tells were such blessing to Russia, and mankind in general]

Only now, as the Christian peoples totter on the verge of worldwide annihilation by the Jewish master scheme, can some indication of the nature of the enemy begin to be seen.

In the New Republic, April 13, 1983, it is noted that a Polish agitator, Adam Michnik, is accused of being a Zionist who is "prepared to torture patriotic opponents". In the same issue, we find that Jerry Urban wrote in a Polish journal that "the bloodthirstiness of Zionist doctrine and practice" must be opposed.

Urban calls attention to "genocide in its Israeli edition", referring to the continued massacres of Arab women and children under the direction of fanatical Zionists in the notorious Rosh Hasahan Massacre, a religious celebration which served the dual purpose of Jewish ritual murder and the political goals of the world's most famous terrorist, Prime Minister Menachem Begin, who desires to murder every Arab man, woman and child in the territories which the Jews plan to annex and settle in the Middle East. Urban brings up a vital point in referring to the well-known genocidal practices of the Israeli Government, suggesting that the Jews are now delighting in mass murder as a compensation for the myth that they quietly went to their "deaths" in the notorious "Holocaust" fantasy without resisting their Nazi "killers".

The idea that the heretofore "passive" Jews are, for the first time in their history, learning to kill, belies the entire recorded history of this plague. There are too many well-documented massacres in history in which the Jews tortured and murdered their victims with the greatest glee, gloating in such barbaric practices of tearing out the hearts of women and children and smearing the blood on their faces, while the Jewish women ripped out the writhing entrails of their dying victims, wrapped the steaming evidences of their victory around their waists, and began the traditional Jewish dance



of the Hatikvah as the celebration of their triumph over their vanquished foes. The Book of Esther records one of many such massacres of their victims by the Jews.

ESTHER VIII:11: "Wherein the King granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for their prey".

Thus a Jewish prostitute employed her power over the King to demand that he allow the Jews to massacre "both little ones and children", not merely in one town, but throughout the Kingdom, because "the Jews which were in every city", just as they are today.

This Biblical story records the first instance of total war, in which women and children were to be slain, as opposed to the traditional military combat, in which professional soldiers, trained for this role, met on the battlefield to vie against each other, and to win or lose honorably in the field.

This image of Esther was entitled, "A Talmudic Tale of Terror and Treachery"

The Jews, as their million dollar a week apologists, Pat Robertson and Reverend Jerry Falwell, go to great pains to explain to us, did not have to fight on the battlefield to win territory, because God had promised them the Earth, and this "Sacred Promise" is the only law in the world today. It is to be hoped that at some point Falwell and Robertson will show us the actual documents on which this historic deed was recorded.

Robertson praying, his hands in the familiar *mana cornuta*, international sign of Satan.

To date, they ignore all questions about any proof of their fantastic claims on behalf of the Jews, and the millions keep rolling in. Despite the flagrant efforts of Falwell and Robertson on behalf of the Jewish world murder plan, the record shows that the Jew prefers to avoid the battlefield and the hazards of face to face combat, and to stealthily set up the massacres of helpless women and children.

Such has been their history, and today, we have even seen it live on color television. It was the ingrained bloodthirstiness of the Jews which led them to select as their principal "religious" holiday, the Feast of Purim, which celebrates their massacre of the innocents.

One of the most striking parts of this well-known quotation from the Book of Esther, the only genuinely Jewish book of the Bible, and, for that reason, the only one in which God is not mentioned, is the revelation that the code word of the Jews to indicate their knowledge of the Jewish World Murder Plan, is their remembrance of their massacre of the innocents by their code phrase, "had a good day".

Since that massacre, Jews have always offered this recognition phrase to each other, in Yiddish or in whatever language of the particular nation which they planned to take over, by saying, "Have a good day", meaning, of course, "We're looking forward to more massacres of the women and children of the goyim, or the gentile cattle".

Women and children, easy victims in the recent assault on Gaza, 2008-2009. Now that the Jews have attained such enormous economic and political power in the United States, they have instructed all of their gentile employees in the vast networks of retail grocery, drug and apparel stores which they own throughout the United States that they must greet each customer by saying, "Have a good day".

This apparently friendly and supposedly meaningless salutation lets the Jew in the know be tipped off that he is in a store owned by Jews, and that the owners are anticipating "having a good day" in the future by more slaughters of the innocent and helpless gentile women and children.

The most important statement in the Book of Esther is the warning that "the fear of the Jews fell upon them".

Today, the dark shadow of imminent tragedy looms over every Christian, because of their fear of the Jews, and because of their instinctive knowledge, like penned cattle in a slaughterhouse, that the Jew intends to kill them for his profit.

Jacob Timerman, in an enlightening series of articles in the New Yorker magazine in 1982, said, "To understand the existence of the Other and then admit his existence without hatred is something new for Israel as a whole." The Other, of course, means the non-Jew, a person whom the Jew cannot see without hatred. Because of his savage nature, the Jew wishes only to kill him and drink his blood. It is this terrible desire which bars the Jew from peaceful existence in any civilized nation, and which has been solely responsible for the occasional but ineffective resistance which the intended Christian victims have offered in opposition to his murder plans.

The Jew has only one purpose in the Middle East, and that is to murder all of the Arab inhabitants and to take their lands. The great scholar. Dr. Eric Bischoff, discovered this revelation in the official Jewish text of the Thikune Zohar, Edition Berdiwetsch, 88b, a book which, like all Jewish "religious" texts, is actually a code of cabalistic rituals detailing the instructions on how to murder the gentiles.

"Furthermore", says the Thikune Zohar, "there is a commandment pertaining to the killing of strangers, who are like beasts. This killing has to be done in the lawful Jewish method. Those who do not bid themselves to the Jewish religious law must be offered up as sacrifices to the High God." From the historian's point of view, the Jewish world war against all Christians proceeds in an unbroken succession of events

from ancient history, when Jewish prostitutes such as Esther persuaded rulers to destroy their own people at the whim of the Jews.

### **Mayer Anselm Rothschild**

In 1773, Mayer Anselm Rothschild met with twelve leading Jews to plot the downfall of the emerging Christian nations in both the New World and the Old World. During the American struggle for independence, Rothschild founded his fortune on the money received by the Elector of Hesse in payment for the mercenaries whom he rented to the British in their attempt to crush the American colonists.

### **The War of 1812**

The War of 1812 was instigated by the Rothschilds to force the renewal of their charter for the Bank of the United States. When this charter was vetoed by President Andrew Jackson in 1836, the Jews precipitated a financial panic and set up their plan to bring about the Civil War, which would simultaneously destroy the American Republic and despoil the wealthy Christian families of the South.

The Communist Manifesto of 1848 set Europe ablaze with revolutions, wars and counter-revolutions.

In August 1903, Max Nordau, in his address to the 6th Zionist Congress in Balse, Switzerland, revealed the plan for even greater conflagrations, the coming world wars:

### **The Rungs of The Ladder: The Plan**

"Let me tell you the following words as if I were showing you the rungs of a ladder leading upward and upward ... The Zionist Congress; the English Uganda proposition; the future World War; the Peace Conference where, with the help of England, a free and Jewish Palestine will be created".

Max Nordau, the man who dreamt of the deaths of 50.000.000 Christians. Onward and upward, over the bodies of fifty million more dead Christians this was Max Nordau's ecstatic vision of the coming World War, and so it came to pass. Professional historians have never been able to offer a satisfactory explanation of how the European nations became embroiled in the first World War.

Jewish Revolutionary Gavrilo Princip shown being seized by police moments after mortally wounding Archduke Ferdinand and his wife. The assassination of Catholic Monarch ~ Crown Prince Franz Ferdinand ~ heir to the Austrian throne, was carried out by the Jewish assassin Gavrilo Princip using a Browning pistol on Jun. 28, 1914. The Zionist newspaper PEIEWISCHE VORDLE wrote on Jan. 13, 1919, "The international Jewry... believed it necessary to force Europe into the war so that a new Jewish era could begin throughout the world.

Arch-duke Ferdinand was assassinated by Gavril Princeps at Sarajevo; Austria demanded an apology from Serbia, Serbia apologized but Austria inexplicably declared war anyway. Max Warburg, Jewish advisor to the Kaiser who also helped fund the Jewish Bolshevik Revolution. He advised the Kaiser to go into World War I so Zionists could push for an Israeli state. Both Warburg and Schiff were Rothschild agents. Warburg also arranged for Lenin to be transported through Germany to Russia in a sealed train to lead the conspirators to their Bolshevik triumph.

Three Jewish advisers to Kaiser Wilhelm, Chancellor Bethmann-Hollweg, Max Warburg and Albert Ballin, then had the Kaiser declare war, and the other nations were involved.

Why? To carry out the Zionist Jewish Plan.

On February 8, 1920, Sir Winston Churchill expressed his alarm over world developments in an interview published in the Sunday Illustrated Herald, London:

"From the days of Adam (Spartacus) Weishaupt, to those of Karl Marx to those of Trotsky, Bela Kun, Rosa Luxemburg and Emma Goldman. This worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstruction of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence and impossible equality, has been steadily growing.

"There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international, and for the most part, atheistic Jews. It is certainly a very great one: it probably outweighs all others. With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews. Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders".

Churchill referred, of course, to the overthrow of the Christian Orthodox Church in Russia and its replacement by a hateful gang of homicidal maniacs, whose unimaginable success was accomplished by the astute financial aid of Jacob Schiff to the Jewish revolutionaries, and by Max Warburg in Germany, who, at the crucial moment of the revolution in Russia, arranged for Lenin to be transported through Germany to Russia in a sealed train to lead the conspirators to their Bolshevik triumph.

Jacob Schiff whose money bankrolled the Jewish Bolsheviks who were responsible for millions of Christian deaths and the overthrow of the Russian Christian Orthodox Church.

[Sea Lord Churchill was only too happy to perform a large-scale blood-sacrifice at Gallipoli, using British soldiers as offering, so there is enough to worry about on his

own plate ... had England not fomented and started that war, there would have been no reason for the German High Command to revolutionize and send Lenin and financing to Russia]

### **An Orgy of Murder, Extreme Torture and Pillage**

The orgy of murder, torture and pillage which followed the Jewish triumph in Russia has never been equaled in the history of the world. For more than a thousand years, the White Russians, descendants of German settlers in Russia, had provided an economic climate in which Russia, the "breadbasket of Europe", had prospered.

In a few days, this stable civilization vanished, perhaps never to return. The fortunate ones were those who recognized the peril in time to flee with nothing but the clothes on their backs.

Those who dallied or sought to save others were shot down in mass executions persisting through the night, the constant rattle of machine guns muffled by the roar of truck engines raced at full throttle to drown the sound of the shots and the screams of the dying. Had you experienced the high standard of living in feudal Russia, perhaps, you would have a different opinion of this alleged prosperity.

On March 13, 1917, Jacob Schiff sent Milyukov, new Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Bolshevik Revolutionary Government, and a personal friend of Schiff, a telegram reproduced in the New York Times, April 10, 1917: "Allow me, as the irreconcilable enemy of the tyrannical autocratic government which pitilessly persecuted our co-religionaires, to congratulate through your intermission the Russian people for what they have so brilliantly accomplished, and to wish success to your comrades in government and to yourself."

The issue also reproduces Milyukov's enthusiastic reply, "We are one with you in our hatred and antipathy for the old regime which is overthrown". [idiot ! the czar only abdicated on March 15, the Bolsheviks did not come to power until November, and Milyukov had no part in their government, but was running fast as he could]

The T'zar's exquisite daughters. At first, the girls did not die because of the jewels sewn into their corsets. These jewels were for protection but also so that the family could have some money for when they fled the country. The shooters were horrified at how the girls were able to withstand the bullets and feared that the family really was in power due to Divine Right (the idea that Kings and Queens are placed on the throne by God). To solve that problem, the shooters tried to stab them with bayonets. That failed, too, because of the jewels, so then, they were shot in the head at close range.

The key word here is "hatred". The Jews were free to indulge their most fervent fantasies of mass murder of helpless victims. Christians were dragged from their beds, tortured and killed.

Some were actually sliced to pieces, bit by bit, while others were branded with hot irons, their eyes poked out to induce unbearable pain.

Others were placed in boxes with only their heads, hands and legs sticking out. Then hungry rats were placed in the boxes to gnaw upon their bodies. Some were nailed to the ceiling by their fingers or by their feet, and left hanging until they died of exhaustion.

Yakov (Yankel) Mikhailovich Yurovsky is best known as the chief executioner of Russia's last emperor, Tsar Nicholas and his family after the Russian Revolution of 1917.

Others were chained to the floor and hot lead poured into their mouths. Many were tied to horses and dragged through the streets of the city, while the mob attacked them with rocks and kicked them to death.

Mothers were taken to the public square and their babies snatched from their arms. A Red terrorist would take a baby, hold it by the head, head downward, and demand that the Christian mother deny Christ. If she would not, he tossed the baby into the air, while another member of the mob rushed forward to catch it on the tip of his bayonet.

Pregnant Christian women were chained to trees and their babies cut out of their bodies.

There were many places of public execution in Russia during the days of the Revolution one of which was described by the American Rohrbach Commission, (Defender Magazine, October, 1933):

"The whole cement floor of the execution hall of the Jewish Cheka of Kiev was flooded with blood; it formed a level of several inches. It was a horrible mixture of blood, brains and pieces of skull. All the walls was bespattered with blood. Pieces of brains and of scalps were sticking to them. A gutter of 25 centimeters wide by 25 centimeters deep and about 10 meters long was along its length full to the top with blood.

"Some bodies were disemboweled, others had limbs chopped off, some were literally hacked to pieces. Some had their eyes put out the head, face and neck and trunk were covered with deep wounds. Further on, we found a corpse with a wedge driven into its chest. Some had no tongues. In a corner we discovered a quantity of dismembered arms and legs belonging to no bodies that we could locate".



We already know of the glee with which Jacob Schiff and other Jewish bankers greeted the news that their co-religionaires in Russia were now engaged in the favorite Jewish practice of mass murder, but what of American government officials, who were well-informed by a number of intelligence sources about these atrocities?

The satanic Communist Chekists took pleasure in brutally torturing their victims. Many of who were Roman Catholics: The priests in Kherson were crucified. Archbishop Andronnikov of Perm had his eyes poked out and his ears and nose cut off. There were Chekists who cut open their victim's stomach, pulled out a length of small intestine, nailed it to a telegraph pole, and with a whip forced the victim to run circles around the pole until the whole intestine became unraveled. Eyes of Church dignitaries were poked out, their tongues cut off, and they were buried alive. The Bishop of Voronezh was boiled alive in a big pot, after which monks, revolvers at their heads, were ordered to drink. In Kharkov people were scalped. In Tsaritsyn and Kamyshin peoples hands were amputated with a saw. In Poltava and Kremchug the victims were impaled. In Odessa they were roasted alive in ovens or ripped to pieces. In Kiev, victims were placed in coffins with decomposing bodies and buried alive.

We have at least one record of a public response by a prominent government official, Woodrow Wilson, President of the United States. On April 2, 1917, Wilson, after learning of these atrocities, went before the Congress of the United States and said, The elegant Romanov family was assassinated within minutes of this photo being taken.

"The autocracy that crowned the summit of Russia's political structure, long as it had stood and terrible as was the reality of its power, was not in fact Russian in origin, character or purpose; and now it has been shaken off and the great generous Russian people have been added in all their naive majesty and might to the forces that are fighting for freedom in the world for justice, and for peace. Here is a fit partner for a League of Honor".

Wilson's goofy reference to the "non-Russian" nature of the Czar's government referred to the fact that the Czars were descendants of Germans who had settled in Russia one thousand years earlier. The oldest dynasty in Europe, the Russian aristocracy, was denounced by the Communist propagandist Wilson as being "non-Russian!"

One wonders how Wilson would have described his own origins, a President of the United States whose family had been in the United States less than a hundred years, and whose racial and geographical origins remain a matter of considerable speculation.

Wilson apparently believed that the thousand years the Romanovs had lived in Russia did not qualify them for Russian citizenship, but they were replaced by Communists who not only were Russians, but who belonged to no nation of this earth.

The Overman Committee in 1919 published a report of its findings which are pertinent to this subject. Titled, "Bolshevik Propaganda Hearing Before the Sub-Committee of the Committee on the Judiciary, United States Senate, 65<sup>th</sup> Congress", it records the testimony of Dr. George A. Simons, former superintendent of the Methodist Missions in Russia, from which we briefly quote:

"We were told that hundreds of agitators had followed in the trail of Trotsky-Bronstein, these men having come over from the lower east side of New York. Some of them, when they learned that I was the American pastor in Petrograd, stepped up to me and seemed very much pleased that there was somebody who could speak English, and their broken English showed that they had not qualified as being real Americans.

"A number of these men called on me and were impressed with the strange Yiddish element in this thing right from the beginning, and it soon became evident that more than half the agitators in the so-called Bolshevik movement were Jews. I have a firm conviction that this thing is Yiddish, and that one of its bases is found in the east side of New York.

"The latest startling information, given me by someone with good authority, is this, that in December, 1918, in the northern community of Petrograd -- that is what they call the section of the Soviet regime under the Presidency of the man known as Apfelbaum (Zinoviev) -- out of 388 members, only 16 happened to be real Russians, with the exception of one man, a negro from America who calls himself Professor Gordon.

"I was impressed with this, Senator, that shortly after the great revolution of the winter of 1917 there were scores of Jews standing on the benches and soap boxes, talking until their mouths frothed, and I often remarked to my sister, 'Well, what are we coming to anyway. This all looks so Yiddish'.

Up to that time we had very few Jews, because there was, as you know, a restriction against having Jews in Petrograd, but after the revolution they swarmed in there and most of the agitators were Jews.

"I might mention this, that when the Bolshevik came into power, all over Petrograd, we at once had a predominance of Yiddish proclamations, big posters and everything in Yiddish. It became very evident that now that was to be one of the great languages of Russia; and the real Russians did not take kindly to it".

A widely known French journal, "L'Illustration", of September 14, 1918, commented, "When one lives in contact with the functionaries who are serving the Bolshevik Government, one feature strikes the attention, which, is almost all of them are Jews. I am not at all anti-Semitic; but I must state what strikes the eye: everywhere in Petrograd, in Moscow, in provincial districts, in commissariats, in district offices, in Smolny, in the Soviets, I have met nothing but Jews and again Jews'.

"The more one studies the revolution the more one is convinced that Bolshevism is a Jewish movement which can be explained by the special conditions in which the Jewish people were placed in Russia".

The Overman Report explains why Woodrow Wilson was so happy that the "non-Russian" Romanovs, intruders who had only lived in Russia for one thousand years, had been replaced by violent overthrow of their government by Yiddish speaking Jews from the lower East Side of New York, but who, being Wilson's own kind, were now to be hailed by the government of the United States as mass murderers who were "a fit partner for a League of Honor".

One can only conjecture whether Wilson, who was never examined for mental problems despite his many erratic actions culminating in his final breakdown, did not long to be there with his co-religionaires, a League of Honor which pleased itself by ripping babies out of their mothers' wombs, walking knee deep in the blood of their victims, ripping out an eye here, a tongue there, hacking off a leg or an arm, in short, trying to be impartial in dealing out Jewish "justice" to the "non-Russian autocrats" whose only fault was that they had been too stupid and too easy-going to protect their homes and families against the invasions by the Jewish terrorist until it was too late.

Alexander Solzhenitsyn relates that some sixty-six million "real Russians" have been murdered since the Bolshevik Revolution at the hands of the Yiddish revolutionaries, and now two hundred million citizens of the United States await their turn in the abattoirs of the bloodthirsty Zionist terrorists.

Rev. Denis Fahey, in his book, "The Rulers of Russia", exposed the real names of many of the Jewish terrorists who operated the Soviet murder machine in Russia. Trotsky was Bronstein, Martov was Zederbaum, Zinoviev was Apfelbaum, Kamenev was Rosenfeld, Parvus was Helphand, Bohrin was Nathanson, and so on.

Many of the White Russians fled towards the Pacific, from Vladivostock to the Port of Dairen. The Russian women, who had presided over the most gracious palaces known to European civilization, were forced to turn to prostitution to find bread for their starving children; others, finding the degradation unbearable, committed suicide or slowly starved to death.

Decades after the Russian Revolution, some of the White Russian women could still be found in houses of prostitution in Shanghai, Peking and Tokyo.

The male survivors of the Marxist Terror, many of them highly cultured scholars, philosophers and scientists, found no means of support from their highly specialized talents in the harsh Asiatic world of the refugee. One Russian General was seen pulling a rickshaw as a coolie in Shanghai for a few days; he later hung himself in his barren room.

Those who survived the initial Terror in Russia were fated for an even harsher death, a slow agonizing one as a prisoner in a Jewish operated concentration camp. For many years the Jews, through their total control of the media in Christian nations, prevented any word of the horrors which they daily perpetrated on Christians in Soviet Russia from reaching the outside world.

Finally one victim, who had survived a sentence in a concentration camp, Alexander Solzhenitsyn, reached safety. In his book, "The Gulag Archipelago", he informed an incredulous world that the blood-maddened Jewish terrorists had murdered sixty-six million victims in Russia from 1918 to 1957!

Solzhenitsyn cited Cheka Order N° 10, issued on Jan. 8, 1921: "To intensify the repression of the bourgeoisie". It was this order on which the establishment of the terrible Siberian camps, Kolyman and many others was based. Solzhenitsyn also brought to the Christian world the names of the mass murderers who ran these camps.

All of them were Jews. Typical was one Lazar Kogan, who watched thousands of slave laborers die during his stint as boss of the White Sea Canal construction. He would sometimes remark to a new prisoner, "I believe that you personally were not guilty of anything. But, as an educated person, you have to understand that social prophylaxis was being widely applied".

"Social prophylaxis" was one of the vicious Jewish phrases which they used as euphemisms for their massacre of the Christians. Their victims, once they were consigned to the camps, were no longer considered human, as the Jews considered all others to be non-human. They were known simply by the nickname of "zeks", slang for "zakluchenny", which means "prisoner" in Russian.

The Jews were given another opportunity to massacre helpless Christians during the Spanish Civil War. Ernest Elmhurst states in "World Hoax", p. 157, "Of no less significance was the transfer of Soviet Russia's former peace delegate at Geneva -- the Jew Rosenberg (Moses Israelsohn) with his staff of 140 members to the office of Ambassador to Spain in August of 1936".

This cadre of highly trained specialists in torture and murder passed over a reign of terror which was largely ignored by the rest of the world, because the journalists covering the Spanish War, Ernest Hemingway and many others, were themselves sympathetic to the Communists and they sought only to discredit the Spanish patriots, the "Fascists" as they contemptuously termed them.

The Rosenberg murder teams were called "World Revolutionary Movement Purification Squads." Their "purification" consisted mainly of massacres of priests, nuns, choirboys and women and children as is so well described in the Book of Esther and the occasion of the Jewish celebration of the Feast of Purim.

Arthur Bryant, in his well-documented "Communist Atrocities in Spain", tells of one murder squad which went to the Dominican Convent in Barcelona and informed the Mother Superior that "because of possible mob violence" the nuns should accompany the squad to a place of safety. They were then taken to the suburbs and murdered.

Their Jewish leader commented, "We needed the building. We didn't want to muss it up before we occupied it".

E.M. Godden, in "Conflict in Spain", says on p. 72, "During the last week of July, 1936, the bodies of nuns were exhumed from their graves and propped up outside the walls of their convents. Obscene and offensive placards were attached to their bodies".

In Madrid, it was estimated that one tenth of the population of Spain was murdered by the Communist Jews by 1939. De Fonteriz in "Red Terror in Madrid" tells how Cheka crews organized by Dimitrov and Rosenberg carried out a program of torture and murder so obscene that it cannot be repeated or described.

To further their World Murder Plan, the Jews have occasionally allowed a few of their numbers to be sacrificed. This was brought out at the meeting in Rothschild's home in 1773, when it was stated, "But it has paid us even though we have sacrificed many of our own people. Each victim on our side is worth a thousand Goyim".

What the speaker meant was that if one Jew happens to be killed, he will be avenged by the death of one thousand Christians, or "cattle" as the Christians are derisively referred to by the Jewish cult.

The speaker went on to point out to his rapt listeners that "We are interested in just the opposite ... in the diminution, the killing out of the Goyim". The record of this meeting in Rothschild's house survived how?

Certainly. no murder plan had ever previously been so meticulously laid out or so precisely put into operation. The figures are in, and they are indisputable; fifty million victims in World War I; a hundred and fifty million victims in World War II; sixty-

six million Christians murdered by Jewish fanatics in Russia since the success of the Bolshevik Revolution.

Many, if not the majority, of these victims of Jewish terrorism were women and children. Millions of them perished of starvation and exposure in campaigns of Communist expulsion from their homes. Typical was the expulsion of the Sudeten Germans from Czechoslovakia after World War II, during which more than one million Germans died, and the expulsion of the Germans from Poland, a horrifying trek which cost the lives of two million Germans.

The Jews especially delighted in the deaths of these millions of Christian refugees, since the manner of their death fulfilled the most cherished doctrine of the Jewish hatred of all Christians -- that non-Jews, being considered as non-humans or cattle, in the Jewish term "Goyim", are not to be buried.

This is a violation of Jewish law, which prohibits "animals" from being buried. These millions of Christian refugees lay where they fell during their terrible Communist expulsions, and never received Christian burial.

Early in World War II, the Communist delighted in the opportunity to indulge in their favorite sport of mass murder. During the first days of the war, 15,000 Polish officers, who were the flower of the nation, were captured. They were taken to three Jewish operated Communist camps, Starobiesk, Kozielsk, and Ostashkov. Only 448 were ever seen alive again. The rest vanished, but not without trace.

The Kozielsk camp was situated in the grounds of a former Orthodox monastery, five miles from the Kozielsk railway station in this camp, about 5000, were sent away in small groups, the process continuing until April, 1940.

Parfeon Kisselev said that in the spring of 1940 prisoners were brought to Katyn Forest in three or four buses daily. From his house he heard shots and shouts. It was rumored that 10,000 Poles were shot there. When the German Army occupied the area in 1943 an investigation was begun.

The Final Report of the German Police dated June 10, 1943, states that, "It was proved that, without exception, death was caused by a shot in the back of the neck. The seven mass graves of murdered Polish officers which have been cleared cover a relatively small area. From the translation of diaries, of memoirs and other notes found with the bodies, it was proved that the officers who had been taken prisoner by the Soviet Army in 1939 were sent to various camps: Kozielsk, Starobielsk, Ostashkov, Putiviel, Bolotov, Pavlishcev Bor, Shepyetovka, Gorodok.

"The majority of those killed in Katyn Forest had been in the Kozielski camp. From the end of March, until the first day of May, 1940, the prisoners from Kozielsk arrived



by rail. The exact dates cannot be established. A few short intervals apart, a batch left almost every day; the number of prisoners varied between 100 and 300 persons.

"Thence, in the early morning, the prisoners proceeded in special Lorries to the Katyn Forest. There the officers were immediately shot, thrown into the waiting graves and buried, as may be seen from the evidence of witness Kisselev, who has seen the ditches being prepared. That the shooting took place immediately after the arrival of a batch of prisoners is proved by witnesses who heard shots after every such arrival.

"There was no accommodation in the forest apart with the rest house, which has a limited capacity. From the position of the bodies it may be assumed that the majority were murdered outside the graves. Very many of the dead men had their hands tied behind their backs. The evidence of witnesses confirms that access to the forest was forbidden. Voss, Secretary of the Field Police". Professor Butz's Report stated, "Documents found on the victims (identity cards - but not military passports -- diaries, letters, postcards, calendars, photographs, drawings, etc. gave the names, age, profession, origin and family relations of the victims. Pathetic entries in the diaries testify to the treatment of the victims by the NKVD.

"Letters and postcards from relatives in Upper Silesia, in the 'General Government' and in the Russian-occupied zone, written, to judge the post office stamps, between Autumn, 1939, and March or April, 1940, clearly point to the time of the crime (spring, 1940)."

The Katyn Case came before the Nuremberg tribunal as part of the general trial of German "war criminals", the Soviets having claimed this atrocity had been committed by the Germans. Although it was on the agenda, the Soviets omitted it from the judgment, nor was any Pole allowed to testify about it.

Mr. G. F. Hudson wrote in the quarterly, "International Affairs", "The unquiet dead of Katyn still walk the earth". In subsequent years, a number of Congressmen have sought to reopen the case, including Hon. George A. Dondero, Hon. Ray Madden and others.

A U.S. Congressional Select Committee, 2 July 1952, reported that "The committee unanimously agrees that evidence dealing with the first phase of its investigation proves conclusively and irrevocably that the Soviet NKVD (People's Commissariat of Internal Affairs) committed the massacre of Polish Army officers in the Katyn Forest near Smolensk, Russia, not later than the spring of 1940.

"The committee further concludes that the Soviets had plotted this criminal extermination of Poland's intellectual leadership as early as the fall of 1939 -- shortly after Russia's treacherous invasion of the Polish nation's borders. There can be no

doubt that this massacre was a calculated plot to eliminate all Polish leaders who subsequently would have opposed the Soviets' plan for communizing Poland".

The end of World War II gave the Communists the opportunity to wreak revenge on all who had opposed them during the war. As a result, from two to five million victims were massacred by Jewish terrorists in France, Italy, Czechoslovakia, and other countries in which the Communists were allowed by their Allies to murder at will all anti-Communists or "Fascists".

The Sunday Oklahoman shed some light on this horror, Jan. 21, 1973, "Document tells Allied Part in Deaths of Thousands": "A former White House consultant has provided the Sunday Oklahoman with a secret document exposing for the first time what appears to be Allied complicity in the deaths of thousands of unsuspecting, liberated prisoners of war and displaced persons after World War II.

"The document, a 10-page British Army report, is believed to be part of voluminous Anglo-American files on the forcible repatriation to the Soviet Union of an estimated 2 to 5 million unwilling anti-Communists between 1944 and 1948. The files, codenamed Operation Keelhaul, are still kept under tight security in London and Washington as virtually the last major secret of World War II.

"The secret British report summarizes one repatriation operation in Italy in which Russian POWs and DIs were turned over to the Red Army and almost certain execution after being duped by the British into believing they would be given asylum in the West. It tells of the agony and the horror experienced by the prisoners".

The leading criminal in this mass execution of two to five million anticommunists was -- who else -- our grinning Ike, head of the European sector for the Allied armies, or, as you may know him, our former President, Eisenhower. The crime of Operation Keelhaul was not on the agenda at Nuremberg.

To finance the State of Israel which was created as a direct result of the Jewish victory over the Christian nations in World War II, Jews, who had committed all the atrocities, now imposed enormous "reparations" demands on the conquered German people.

To date, they have extorted more than thirty-five billion dollars from German workers, money which has been collected at the points of bayonets, not Jewish bayonets, but the bayonets of the American Army, which has been maintained as an occupying force in West Germany for nearly four decades, solely to provide military power behind the puppet German Government, which has as its primary function the furnishing of money for the parasitic State of Israel.

Some twenty years after World War II, the Jews began to fear that scholars might focus on the terrible massacres of women and children during that war by armies directed by the Jews. The incineration of thousands of families by mass fire-bombings of the cities of Cologne, Hamburg, Berlin, Dresden and other European cultural centers; the firestorms which killed many thousands of families in Tokyo; as well as the nuclear holocausts unleashed on civilian populations at Hiroshima and Nagasaki in the last days of the Japanese War, when the Imperial Staff was already suing for peace (the Jews did not want to lose this opportunity to test their new Jewish Hell-Bomb on human targets); these and their numerous other war crimes, began to concern the Jews.

Their guilt was inescapable; it seemed a mere matter of time until their crimes would call down retribution on their heads. To forestall this possibility, the Jews began a furious campaign of their own; a highly synchronized and coordinated worldwide campaign publicizing their new myth, the "Holocaust", in which six million Jews were said to have been burned.

Six million Jews were also said to have been gassed. Whether this meant there were actually twelve million Jews "killed" no one seems to know. That holocausts, or mass murders by fire, occurred during World War II was a matter of historical record.

There existed photographs of stacks of burned corpses, which had been made in Cologne, Hamburg, and Dresden after the mass fire-bombing of those cities by Allied aircraft. The problem the Jews faced was that there had been no holocausts of Jewish victims during World War II, nor were there any photographs of burned Jewish bodies.

Not to worry -- the Jews simply appropriated the photographs of the bodies of their German victims, which are exhibited today in gruesome "museums" in Germany as exhibits of dead Jews. It was a matter of record that the Jews had actually done quite well during World War II.

In Germany, incredible sagas of bribery and corruption on the home front had secured the mass evacuation of all Jews from German cities just before the fire bombings began. When entire German families perished amid scenes of unspeakable horror, the Jews were safely ensconced in comfortable quarters in such refugee camps as Auschwitz.

The ultimate testimony as to their rescue by being segregated in these remote camps, far from the danger of the mass bombing raids, comes from -- who else -- the Jews themselves. As they never cease to assure us -- they "survived".

Although they survived amid scenes of genocide or massacres of non-Jews in many countries, they realized several decades later that it was necessary for their purposes to claim that they had been "exterminated".

The protection camps in which they had been safely segregated by the Germans during World War II now became "death camps". Not only were they death camps, but they were camps such as Auschwitz, memorialized in the Atlantic Monthly, Sept. 1981, as having "its own soccer stadium, its own library, its own photo lab, and its own symphony orchestra".

The same article proudly boasts that "the hospital at Auschwitz grew to considerable size, with about twenty doctors and more than three hundred nurses". This was a "death camp?" The fact was that there was not a single German military field hospital near any combat front as sizeable or as well-equipped as the hospital at the "death camp" of Auschwitz, yet Auschwitz is always cited by the Jews as the place where millions of Jews were "put to death".

The purpose of the large modern hospital has never been satisfactorily explained, since the Jews now claim that within hours after arriving at Auschwitz, the Jews were hurried to the "gas chambers". This claim might have more validity had it not been for one unfortunate oversight by the Jews -- they did not build the gas chambers at Auschwitz until after World War II had ended.

Almost forty years after the war, in which "six million Jews were murdered by the Nazis", as they claim, there are annual festivals, conventions, and other mass gatherings of many thousands of the "survivors of the death camps".

Even more peculiar, hardly any of these prosperous, healthy and well fed "victims" claims to have been the survivor of only one "death camp".

Nearly all of them claim to have been a prisoner in five or six of the camps, this at a time when Germany, fighting a two front war, could not keep its troops supplied in the combat areas. The Jews ask us to believe that every few months they were transferred from one camp, put on a train and carried hundreds of miles to another "death camp" to be killed, and then a few months later, apparently not having been killed, they were entrained to yet another "death camp", where they remained without being harmed until the end of the war.

The reason for the otherwise inexplicable claims of the Jewish "Survivors" that they were in many different "death camps" is revealed by a simple explanation, "gelt". The "survivors" regularly receive monthly payments from the conquered Germans.

"Garfinckel" receives a monthly payment in Israel from Germany because he was a prisoner in Auschwitz.

"Rosenfeld" receives a monthly payment from Germany in Israel because he was a prisoner in Treblinka.

"Steinberg" receives a regular monthly payment in Israel from Germany because he was a prisoner in Dachau.

Garfinckel, Steinberg, and Rosenfeld - you don't know them? He's the same fat, grinning Jew you saw in the news coverage of the Holocaust convention.

"BEWARE OF THE FABLES OF THE JEWS". Titus 1:14. The Myth of the Holocaust or the "vanished six million Jews" is not solely a matter of collecting revenue from defeated enemies. It is also one of the most powerful weapons of propaganda in the hands of the Jews in their drive for total world power.

Today, all officials seeking to continue in office or to seek higher office in the United States must not only make a ritual pledge of eternal and unquestioning faith in the Myth of the Holocaust. To question the Myth of the Holocaust means a challenge to the Jewish world dictatorship, and it must be punished at once by the most severe sentence. Thus the most fantastic elaborations on the basic lie of the "Six million" appear regularly on American religious programs, in educational books, and in the press.

Among the rare public figures who have dared to question the Myth of the Holocaust are such individualists as the actor Robert Mitchum, who told an Esquire interviewer, in response to a question about "the six million", "So the Jews say". "So the Jews say?" shrieked the horrified interviewer. "Yeah", growled Mitchum, "so the Jews say".

Another actor, Ronald Reagan, while seeking public office, told a Jewish audience in California that "It might help your cause if you would limit your claims of victims to numbers that you could actually prove". A reporter noted that "the audience began to hiss like geese, in a rapidly rising cacophony while the aspiring politician dashed to the wings, never to reappear in the particular auditorium".

Whatever Reagan's doubts about "the six million", he has since kept them to himself. The Reagan Administration will be remembered for the ultimate enshrinement of "the final solution". Two government buildings on the Washington Mall have now been given by "our government" to the Jews for a "Holocaust Memorial".

The Washington Mall, like the Roman Forum, is the center of American aspirations for our Republic, and runs from the White House to the Capital with its principal adornment the magnificent Washington Monument. To the consternation of most Americans, the Washington Monument can now be called "Jew Alley".

Many native Washingtonians have begun to express criticism of this amazing development. In the Washington Post, April 25, 1983, William Raspberry writes on

the editorial page, "I simply don't understand it". He points out that although this is to be an official American monument; neither the perpetrators nor the victims were Americans.

He quotes a Howard University professor as wondering why there shouldn't be a Slavery Memorial on the Mall to honor the memory of the slaves, or a Wounded Knee Memorial for the Indians. What he doesn't say is that the erection of a Jewish Memorial on the Washington Mall is a boast of absolute power, that the Jews have achieved absolute power over their goyim slaves in America.

We can understand that there is a huge memorial to Karl Marx erected in Red Square in Moscow. Are we incapable of understanding why a memorial to the Jews is erected on the Washington Mall?

Raspberry, who is black, goes on to tweak the big noses of his Jewish employers, the Meyer family who own the Washington Post, by saying that "a pledge that nothing of this sort will ever be permitted to happen again" worries him, because it is happening right now.

He doesn't mention the obvious example, the Rosh Hashanah Massacre of Arab women and children in Lebanon, but of course Raspberry fails to understand two crucial factors; first, that "it" never happened at all, and second, that the Jews are attempting to place the rest of the world on notice that "the Chosen People" are sacred, and that no one must ever harm a hair on their heads.

It's quite all right to massacre all the goyim or non-Jewish cattle, in Cambodia, Vietnam, Africa, or Lebanon; this has nothing to do with the "sacred" presence of the Jew.

"Never Again?" the well-publicized slogan of the Jews which refers to the Myth of the Holocaust, should more properly be "Never", meaning that not only did it never happen but that it is all right for the Jews to massacre the gentile cattle whenever it suits their purposes, because the Myth of the Holocaust gives carte blanche to the Jews to kill as many gentiles as possible, "The diminution, the killing out of the Goyim", as old Anselm so lustfully put it, because it is obvious that the more gentiles that are killed, the fewer remain alive as a possible threat to the Jews.

The Myth of the Holocaust is interpreted by the Jews as giving them permission to maintain international murder squads whose assassins routinely carry out executions in every country of the world, not only against "enemies of Israel", but also against those who are merely suspected of being "potential enemies of Israel". It pays to be careful.



In no country are the murder squads of the Mossad, the Israeli Intelligence Service, given greater freedom than in the United States. Cooperation with the Jewish assassins is the first line of business for the CIA, the FBI, and the IRS.

The Mossad routinely gives these government agencies lists of American individuals on its hate lists, who are to be given "special attention". These lists comprise more than half of all the IRS "special audits" of American citizens.

Despite the frenetic cooperation of official American bureaus with the Israeli assassins, the favor is rarely returned. The Jews treat the American goyim with justifiable contempt, and rarely lose an opportunity to spit in their faces.

Our Marines soon found this out in Lebanon, when the Israeli soldiers routinely threatened them, offensively cut across Marine lines, and shot at them. Menachem Begin's political stance at the present time is to maintain a strong Israeli military presence in Lebanon, despite President Reagan's frequent whines that the Israelis really ought to pull out of that war torn country.

At these requests, the Israelis responded with the assassination of President Gemayel, and the Rosh Hashanah Massacre of women and children. The latest requests for Israeli withdrawal were met with the "mysterious" explosion which blew up the U.S. Embassy in Beirut, with great loss of life. It is confidently stated that this explosion will never be solved. As long as the Jews, Walt Rostow and Henry Kissinger (both Zionists) were selling out U.S. interests, things were fine.

Secretary Shultz must wonder when Begin will order him to be murdered, and President Reagan and others as well. The Israelis are the most likely suspects in the U.S. Embassy explosion. An extremist named Abu Nidal was named in Jack Anderson's column, April 25, 1983, Washington Post, that "secret State Dept. reports quoted two highly placed intelligence sources explanation that the explosion was in Israel's interests as it aided to 'divide and conquer' to disrupt the PLO by setting one faction against the other. The sources said Israel had secretly provided funds to Abu Nidal's group".

From the outset, the Myth of the Holocaust has had its problems with "the numbers game". It has not been easy to sell the story of the "extermination" of an entire people, when that people is more numerous, more visible, more prosperous, and more powerful in more countries than at any time during its history.

It is even more difficult to sell the story of "survivors of death camps", who survived, not one year, but stays of four to six years in "death camps", in which, according to the testimony of the "Survivors", "everyone was being killed every day"; survival, not merely in one "death camp", but tours of five or six camps over a period of four to six years.

The casualty rate would be higher on a bus tour of the Bronx. It took a certain amount of raw courage to fix on the number of those "exterminated" at the magic figure of "six million" during a period when the world census of Jews showed an increase from ten million to twelve and a half million.

Even the most hardened Jews shrank from the certain exposure and censure of peddling such fantastic lies to the most gullible of the goyim.

Fortunately, they did not have to. If Ronald Reagan expressed some hesitancy at accepting the magic figure of six million early in his career, other goyim, notably, the great evangelists, showed no such qualms. There is now some rivalry among the million dollars a week stooges who jumped on the Golden Bandwagon, but there seems to be little doubt that it was not Billy James Hargis, the homosexual Bible-thumper, but Billy Graham, "that nice boy from North Carolina," who first struck gold in the Myth of the Holocaust.

Graham soon proved that his loyalty to God was surpassed only by his loyalty to the State of Israel, while Billy James Hargis and Rev. Carl McIntire huffed and puffed in his well-tailored rear. In recent years, they have been surpassed by two even smoother peddlers of "fundamentalist Christianity", Jerry Falwell and Pat Robertson.

Each day these servile shabez goi pay homage to the Myth of the Six Million, urging their bewitched television audience to send more money to them, and of course, to Israel. Although their cut comes off the top, Israel does get a fair share of the take, but the supposed recipient of all of their fund-raising, God, is said to get nothing at all.

Although the United States boasts of being the birthplace of "investigative journalism", where an aggressive Mike Wallace thrusts a microphone into the face of a cringing quack while denouncing him for overcharging an elderly patient for an aspirin, the Myth of the Holocaust continues to enjoy complete immunity from the prying activities of ten thousand young journalists who dream of the Pulitzer Prize, the Book of the Month Club, and the Hollywood contract.

These dreams can become reality, as Woodward and Bernstein discovered when they published their White House fantasies as fact, but the Myth of the Six Million is secure from any invasion by these "great journalists" or any of their compatriots, as none of them dare to question the sanctity of this never-to-be-questioned figure.

For years, Jews refused to provide any proof acceptable in court which would substantiate these claims, even though a \$50,000 reward was offered for proof that any Jew had been gassed in any type of "Holocaust" operation during World War II, yet this astonishing offer never excited the curiosity of any "investigative journalist" in America.

In the ordinary course of events, a twenty dollar bill or a two-Martini lunch is all that is required to set them on the track. Until these highly trained professionals take up the scent along the dog-run, we continue to be plagued by the Jewish claims that six million of their brightest and their best were foully done to death during World War II.

If a \$50,000 offer could not bring forth proof of even one death, how much would it cost to find proof that six million died? The record shows that only Christians have been the victims of the historic massacres. The Jews, when they did not do the killing themselves, as they always prefer to do, were always in the background as the only instigators of these crimes against humanity.

We can and we must protect ourselves against the blood-thirsty bestiality of the Jew by every possible means, and we must be aware that the Christian creed of love and mercy can be overshadowed by the Jewish obsession that all non Jews are animals to be killed.

Addendum: By Wm. S. LeGrande. The foregoing account of the Jews shows that Jews desire to destroy all non-Jews that they consider dangerous to them and to rule the others. The Christians and Arabs are high on their list for murder. The evils of the Jews are countless.

Deceit and lies are two of their best tools. They love the "God's Chosen" lie. The Jews are mostly Khazars. Khazars have no identity with Israelites at all. The Jew lie on this subject is carried by Christian churches out of ignorance or as a pay-off for favors.

During the time of Christ, the Jews were Israelite mixtures and this and the Talmudic idiocy is what Christ condemned the Pharisees for. The next lie is that Christ was a Jew.

Nowhere in the Bible is Christ referred to as a Jew. The Bible says Christ was an Israelite.

The present-day Israelites are central European Christians and their descendants in accordance with Bible prophecy. To make a strong case for these Jew lies and deception we find that Jesus said that the Talmudic Jews were of their father the devil. He said they were liars, thieves, and murderers and were adulterers. The word adulterer is so wide in scope that the Jews make sure it is avoided.

The Jews even changed the commandment "Thou shalt not adulterate" to "Thou shalt not commit adultery". "Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife" covers the intended reference.

Adulterate takes in the total scale of evil. Adulterate means mix, make impure, change, unnatural, deceit, debase, pollute, contaminate, false, lie, corrupt, pervert, wicked,

cruel, sinful and all manner of evil practiced by the Jews in their pursuit of deceit as demonstrated in the writing, "The Secret Holocaust" by Eustace Mullins.

Christ told us the Jews were adulterers. This brings us to the "Six Million Holocaust" lie that Dr. Butz's book "The Hoax of the Twentieth Century" so ably describes. Mullins explains how this was profitable to the Jews. But it was also a necessity that the World War II and the Six Million lie be kept alive. The real Holocaust is the Sixty-Six Million Holocaust that the Jews performed and engineered in Russia. The cruelties that went with it are unthinkable as explained by Mullins.

This is not like the German Six Million which is a cover-up for the Sixty- Six Million, and is a proven known truth and a dress rehearsal for the torture and death of the other world Christians and Moslems. The Arabs can tell you what they have gone through in the last few years and are still going through today. How can this be?

The Jews brag that it is "our terrible power of the purse"! Even today, U.S. citizens don't know the Jews own the U.S. money system known as the "Federal Reserve System", and even though the U.S. Congress is able to change it, they are too cowardly in the face of death that awaits them.

Likewise, when the Jews tell Congress to send aid to brother Jews in Russia, or to the Israelis, or to send your sons to war for Jew profit, the Congress obeys without hesitation, and they do it promptly. The Jew-controlled news media sees that the citizens approve also. So when you hear the word "holocaust", remember that there is a big lie six million holocaust that the Germans were accused of, and there is a true sixty-six million holocaust that the Jews keep covered up. It is like the first little boy who knocked the daylights out of the second little boy, and the first boy immediately started screaming, "He hit me! He hit me!" The innocent second little boy found out how shouts prevailed, as in the case of the Crucifixion of Jesus Christ. The second little boy was punished. The lying first little boy went free. So it is every day with the Jews in Russia and communism world-wide, and the Israelis in the Palestine area.

Look at Poland and all Jew-communist controlled areas of the world. Poland is 90% Catholic and anti-Jew-communist. However, they are still prisoners of the Jews. This is only one example. The commandment says "thou shalt not murder". Death is the punishment for breaking a commandment.

This addendum points out that the Jews are not chosen people. Jesus Christ was not a Jew. The Jews lie about Jewish extermination in a German holocaust.

The real holocaust was a Christian Holocaust by Jews of sixty-six million, mostly Christians.

## THE CONSPIRACY

The idea of riot and revolution in America is no longer unthinkable to most Americans--it is now occurring daily. Yet, there is a conspiracy to not only overthrow your form of government but to destroy most of your population and reduce the United States to a weak outpost under the dictatorial rule of an international government.

HEAR ME WELL AS I LAY DOWN THE BASICS ONCE AGAIN. IF YOU ALREADY RECALL AND KNOW THESE THINGS--READ THEM AGAIN FOR WHEN I BREAK DOWN THE FACTIONS WHO WAR ONE AGAINST THE OTHER YOU WILL NEED THE INFORMATION.

The plan to accomplish world government has been secretive. At most, there are only about 5,000 people in the entire world who have any significant understanding of THE PLAN. That is what we are about, as are many of your fine writers whose material shall be given at the ending of this Journal. I will utilize no bibliography as such, for I need none--but you need confirmation and further instructions--I am only to give you the precipitant to cause you to seek and find--quickly! Further, I do not endorse ALL material from any "one" author or group but there are some writers who act in total integrity and their work is valid indeed. I am now being prepared for lawsuits because, "Hatonn has NOT used some author's material." Well, perhaps the author's intent is wondrous indeed, but conclusions are incorrect and therefore renders almost useless the information preceding the conclusions. Some authors have conclusions which are totally accurate and reached them through incorrect assumptions---always the latter is the more acceptable.

Incredible and unbelievable efforts have been thrust forth to keep the true nature of the plan from leaking out to those people who would oppose or expose the plan—unto murder, torture, and destruction of a man's reputation, career and family structure.

There have, however, been numerous individuals who have uncovered various aspects of the conspiracy. Many of these individuals have put their discoveries in print. Some of the most daring speakers and authors have defected from highest ranks of the CIA, FBI, SATANIC/WITCHCRAFT CIRCLES, KGB, CONGRESS, ETC. FOR EVERY ONE WHO IS STRAIGHTFORWARD, THERE ARE DOZENS STILL ON THE PAYROLL OF THESE GROUPS AND ARE OUT TO DISCOUNT, ANNIHILATE AND SMEAR THE WORD OF THE LEGITIMATE. You, the receivers, must be in the discerning and hopefully you are paying attention to the discernment tools and clues we give unto you.

As just a touch of witchcraft history, I would say that in 1624 there landed upon the American shores a group of Puritans---at a port called Collins Bay. This place is just northeast of what you now call Boston. The ship that brought them was owned by one, Francis Collins. Mr. Collins was a "witch" of Celtic descent. He built his home at Marblehead just south of what is now Salem Bay. Francis Collins built the Salem Church. It was this church that was the source of the Salem witch trials. Suffice it to say, however, that true to form, there were witches present but you can jolly-well bet that none of the people put to death were actually the witches.

From that Collins family have descended major heads of the "Witch" cults such as the Druids with their Council of Thirteen and true and open Satanism. A very brave defector who was once Grand Druid High Priest of a thirteen state sector, headquartered in San Antonio, Texas (name withheld for his family is in great jeopardy) has tales to tell which would put SATAN'S DRUMMERS in a kindergarten classification for reading material.

In the year 1971, when this man was Grand Druid Priest, over 90% of the politicians in that thirteen state area received financial support through him personally, from the Grand Order. These politicians took orders regarding political decisions from him personally. The orders were passed down from the Rothschild Tribunal to the Grand Druid Council and then the Council passed them on to individuals and organizations under their authority.

This person was personally responsible for murder of an officer while in the military service. He was tried and convicted. However, when his prison cell mate was released, "Sir X" asked him to get word to a certain individual in the U.S. who Sir X knew to be a witch (this killing occurred in Germany and thus the incarceration was in Germany). Within days a U.S. Senator and a Congressman showed up at the prison. Twenty-four hours later Sir X received an honorable discharge with all information of the shooting incident purged from his record. And just what do you think will be the ultimate penalties for the Iran-Contra scandals? Yet a man in your country who runs for President and brings forth truth--is sent away to prison and his young staff is imprisoned for 72 and 86 years respectively--for raising campaign funds.

When Sir X arrived in the U.S. after his release, his mother sent him to New York City. After he arrived he was trained for six months by Dr. Raymond Budkland, Chairman of the Druid Council of Thirteen. Following that he traveled out to the West Coast where he was trained for another six months by Mrs. Louise Hubner, another member of the Druid Council of Thirteen. (Remember, at that time the family name was Collins).



In 1972, Sir X was shown a chart giving THE PLAN FOR WORLD TAKEOVER. Just take a deep breath and we'll dive right in for you have had your toe testing of the waters.

## ILLUMINATI PLAN FOR WORLD TAKEOVER

Remove President and Vice-President

Republican Successor Throws Election to Democrat

Democrat President Gets Following Laws Enacted:

1. New gun law to take away guns from citizens.
2. Removal of tax exemption from churches.
3. Genocide Act
4. Presidential martial law powers
5. The Anti-Hoarding Act

WORLD WAR III

Caused by Israel State battling over petrol, farmlands and chemicals.

## PLANS FOR AMERICA

Make every person totally dependent on the government by:

1. Creating a pseudo-fuel shortage.
2. Confiscating all guns.
3. Calling for "Helter Skelter"

(All trucks, trains, and ships stop. Charles Manson leads army of some 200,000 white prisoners and motorcycle club members to create mass insanity in the streets (six months after his release) by bombing churches, raping, murdering and other fear tactics). "It will be when the lights of New York go out for good"--Rothschild Tribunal.

4. Declaring Martial Law -- suspend Congress. Activate National Guard to keep order. One policeman for every five people.
5. With Anti-Hoarding Act outlaw all food and medical supplies from being stored.

6. Issue a Security Card to govern all buying and selling.
7. Destroy monetary system (All money, etc., becomes worthless).
8. Issue new currency.
9. Destroy all cropland. "There will be nothing south of the Mason-Dixon Line over two inches high from the Atlantic to the Rocky Mountains."--The Rothschild Tribunal.

Rothschilds send all countries except America against Israel for the oil. Use of neutron bomb allows destruction of people while all buildings, natural resources and croplands remain intact. When war is over the world will be run from Jerusalem.

\* \* \* \* \*

Oh precious ones, I do not jest, this plan is the "End Plan", THE PLAN 2000--AT LEAST ONE FACTION THEREOF.

DO YOU BEGIN TO SEE WHY EFFORTS ARE SO HEINOUS TO STOP MY WRITINGS FROM COMING FORTH AND SILENCE THIS SCRIBE?---IT IS MOST SERIOUS INDEED--PRAY FOR THIS SCRIBE AND HER CLOSE ONES FOR THE SHIELD OF GOD'S PROTECTION UPON THEM IN THIS TIME OF THEIR WORK.

Look carefully at the above chart and compare with today, almost two decades later--you see, only some of the players change--not the plan! See how it harmonizes with the rise of the world political ruler prophesied in Revelation.

In addition to the chart for world take-over was a letter from the Rothschilds--on Rothschilds stationery that stated, "We have found a man who is willing to become world ruler and remain obedient to the Illuminati. (shocker coming:) His name is Jimmy Carter".

### THE PLAN: TOTAL SUBJUGATION

Now, how are they going to accomplish this? Let us define terminology before we go further. Let us call all of these groups of elite controllers "Conspirators" to simplify writing and so you will know, in general, to whom we refer--most often we will refer to them as "they" and you as "you", so that we might move right along with this portion. Thank you.

As to personnel the Conspirators will be counting on all those people at the hard core of all the organizations controlled by them. They will count on those in the drug

culture, the rock music culture, the motorcycle gangs, the white prisoners in the prisons, and a standing army now recruited and trained for revolution--now this, of course, is more along the lines of the Illuminati, rather than the Bolsheviks and/or Banker's Cartel. But it will suffice for this purpose and therefore this list is mostly organized in such manner as if you only had the Illuminati with which to contend. When you get into the Bolshevik plan for nuclear holocaust and beam destruction and economic devastation of the Bankers Central elite--there needs be alterations to suit needs and locations.

I refer to "white prisoners" because if you refer to the appendix "letter from Satan", n° 2, you will understand. This does not mean "ONLY" it means "MAJORITY".

If the plans for gun control and martial law are voted into law then they will have all of your nation's military forces and national guard at their disposal. The plan is most simple. After disarming the citizenry they simply order their revolutionaries to begin mass terror and murder in the streets. When the citizenry objects and cries out to the President he declares martial law, disbands Congress, mobilizes the National Guard and you have an instant dictatorship with roughly one out of every five people in the population belonging to the military.

Although we do not concede the Illuminati's plan will work we do believe the probabilities are excellent that if you counter those, you will be well on your way to positive protection in a physical manner and allow perpetuation of the message of truth. It has been the lesson of history that when deceivers have gained dictatorial control through conspiracy, subversion and then force that it is not long before the citizenry realizes they have been deceived and are willing to work for a return to a society with moral behavior and principles.

To that end we offer the following material for you to consider as to what you might do to begin to prepare for the highly probable time of riot and revolution.

### U.S.S.R. MIND CONTROL DEVICES

The KGB runs a mind control program which is given unlimited funding. They have some of the world's best minds to perfect a new ability to subdue and control the western world. People in your sector simply are not prepared to think about these things, but you are already victims of widespread mind control--for you see, your government also has this ability.

However, the Soviets are a long way out in front of you and the techniques are already in functioning ability and use.

A person's thinking processes can be scrambled and fear and confusion implanted at will. The thinking process can be "jammed" in the same manner that signals coming in from a radio transmitter can be jammed. By scrambling a targeted victim's thinking, you can make the enemy commander do something totally contrary to his training and his loyalty to his own country. A patriot can easily and instantly be turned into a traitor--IT IS THE ULTIMATE IN THE PENETRATION OF A WESTERN GOVERNMENT BY A COMMUNIST POWER.

You ask, "Why haven't we been told of these things?" You have! Back in Nikola's (Tesla) time, he told you of these things and had an operational beam system. That warning has been continually updated to the point that the "tellers" are called crack-pots and radicals. Therefore, few are aware of recent research establishing that brainwaves and other biological functions can be entrained from a distance, by magnetic waves of critical frequencies.

The psychotronic patterns/effects can be modulated onto electromagnetic signals, even of very low intensity, and still affect living systems because of the kindling effect; i.e. the psychotronic virtual state modulations are stripped off by a living system in the acupuncture points near the surface of the skin and introduced onto the human nervous system where they begin to superpose coherently as time passes. Such collections eventually reach the quantum threshold and observable physical changes result. Then, by modulating psychotronic signals onto electromagnetic carriers, visible light squelching can be overcome. The psychotronic modulations are then delivered to the biological targets through the light. Light photons pass through other photons without interaction except in the most extreme cases---and activate the acupuncture points. Acupuncture points form plexuses or groupings, that are frequency sensitive. Further, these plexuses are co-ordinated with and to specific body locations. By choice of frequency, one can therefore determine what part of the target's body is affected. A Czech engineer, Robert Pavlita, has been perfecting psychotronic weapons for over thirty years and has developed two quite specific ones--one is effective at any distance and one is extremely and instantly effective for 320 kilometers. These weapons are capable of causing anything from powerful and uncontrolled emotional seizures to paralysis and death. Pavlita is still in the service of the Soviets!

### COVERT ATTACKS ON WESTERN PERSONNEL

NASA engineers are a prime target of Soviet KGB zapping weapons. Recall a couple of years past, twenty-eight to thirty-five year-old engineers at NASA were dropping dead for no apparent reason---at two and a half times the sudden death rate for the rest of Florida.

Over 22 researchers working in NATO countries on the U.S. Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI)--which has long been a prime Soviet target for destruction--have met mysterious deaths, many of which offer evidence of Soviet mind zapping weapons. These KGB zapping weapons have a very wide variety of application--from inducing cancer and sudden heart attacks in victims, to creating thoughts of depression and suicide. The alleged causes of some of these deaths include: "Death leap, decapitation, suffocation, asphyxiation, drug overdose, asphyxiation, auto accident, suffocation, auto accident, heart attack, electrocution, death leap, electrocution, electrocution, asphyxiation, auto accident--as reported in sequence". Although it was recognized that some of these deaths were obviously the work of old fashioned KGB/SS mobster methods, others are clearly the work of brain disorientation brought on by sophisticated mind control/confusion devices. Even your U.S. Defense Department (FINALLY), is reviewing this amazing series of deaths.

And what will come out of the recent revolutions in Europe? The cancer deaths of Romanian exiles employed by Radio Free Europe are now under investigation by your FBI because informants have given information that this was the work of agents of the Communist Bucharest government--by directed beam waves! They were killed with a radiation device designed by Romania's DIE intelligence service, with help from the soviet KGB and sanctioned by the Global Conspiracy, also funded by same.

The radiation weapons were employed to prevent tracking. DIE has clandestinely killed dissidents for several years. The weapons are designed to kill its victims by simulating natural causes. The radiation dosage generates lethal forms of cancer--and what think you of your "cancer clusters"?

There is a radiation gun that kills people by giving them cancer and other diseases. The gun fires a burst of radiation that causes cellular mutations in the body. Sometimes these mutations lead to the development of cancer within weeks shades of Mr. Casey? What of the Shah? And how about Marcos? Which do you think "they" will use on Noriega? In some instances, the cancer may not show up for several years. That little toy gun is widely used on prisoners and an entire citizenry in Afghanistan.

The human brain has various rhythmic waves which represent what is called envelope pulsations of the entire electrical system. It is not, however, the electromagnetic force fields represented by these pulsations which are important: It is the summed-zero (prana, and now called scalar) patterning of the entire complex of neuron firings, which represents the real activity of the brain, and represents its thoughts and emotions. Dr. Tesla has already covered quite a bit of this very pertinent information in a prior Journal.

The human brain rhythms are riding along relatively entrained resonance waves of the natural resonance of the earth's magnetic field. All the patterning of the brain is

grouped together into giant overall orders, and one or more of these is normally synchronized to your natural environment.

If a varying magnetic signal of extremely low frequency (ELF), of say 10 hertz, bombards the brain with greater power than the earth's magnetic field, it is possible for the brain's rhythm to be "forcibly entrained" to synchronize with that signal, rather than with the normal resonance. Scientists on your placement refer to this as "Shumann resonance". If a large number of brains are forcibly entrained to such a signal, and the signal is artificial, then a master coherent phasing of all the brains to the transmitted signal has been accomplished.

That can be utilized, and is utilized, by anyone in control of the system. A lot of to-do about the Woodpecker signals (a Tesla system) is taking place and rightfully so. It is utilized widely by the Soviet Union presently---more so than by your own Conspirators at this time. These Woodpecker signals have frequently been detected with up to 16 carriers, each with a 10 Hertz modulation, and with all the 10 hz modulations in phase. At times, the system signals have shown 16 carrier frequencies which contain the same 10 Hertz modulation, and which are all kept coherently sync-locked. If those signals and the modulations are strong enough, the brains in the targeted area demodulate the 10 Hertz signal and phase-lock to it.

The genetic code of the human brain has been broken and now exists the ability to implant thoughts, emotions, visions, etc. The proper signals can now simply be recorded and utilized for specific thought transformation from "human guinea pigs", using scalar technology and instrumentation. They can then be tailored onto the carriers, such as the Woodpecker system, and used as a means to affect specific areas and functions of the brain---the targets can be specific indeed.

Understand this: The brain has a most unique characteristic. If a signal arises from inside itself, it interprets that it, itself, originated the signal. Thus, actions can be engendered in masses of human beings.

The Soviets frequently broadcast pulses at 6.66 PULSES PER SECOND (HERTZ) WHICH IS THE PRECISE FREQUENCY THAT IMPARTS A BUOYANT FEELING IN SENSITIVE RECIPIENTS. AN EXCESS DOSE OF 6.66 PULSES PER SECOND WILL GIVE RISE TO A SLOWING HEART BEAT, NAUSEA, HEART ARRHYTHMIAS AND CARDIAC ARREST.

You might well pay attention for this is a prime signal of the "ending times" as predicted in Revelations 13. 666 is the Mark of the Beast that is to be implanted on the hands or in the forehead. That little beastie that came up out of the earth had two horns like a lamb and he spake like a dragon---etc. Well, the Woodpecker signals have two separate components, the high frequency part goes into the ionosphere and is



reflected off of the earth-ionosphere cavity and bounces back to earth--from the direction of heaven. The second part of the transmissions involve ELF signals that go down through the ground and then come up out of the earth at the targeted area. The little beastie "maketh fire to come down from heaven on earth in the sight of men".

Your human electromagnetic nervous systems also have your own software. It has special storage media contained in its brain, its cells, and its genetic material, and within its actual nucleons. All of these storage media are continually telecommunicating via electromagnetic means. You are what each of you is, and is largely what you have experienced, felt, thought, and performed through action. Your whole functioning conscious system has been evolved by your experience, and it continues to be "you" by means of continual reference to the record base. Well, the record base can now be altered via electromagnetic manipulation and means. BROTHERS, A TOTALLY NEW, AND ULTIMATE, FORM OF SLAVERY HAS EMERGED AND IS BEING STRUCTURED RIGHT NOW IN A MASSIVE PLAN FOR UTILIZATION.

The electromagnetic fields act directly on the central nervous system, bypassing the known sense organs. There are already identified five separate resonating systems in the human body: in the heart and aorta, the skull, the third and lateral ventricles, the sensory cortex and in each hemisphere of the brain, WHERE PULSATING MAGNETIC FIELDS OF OPPOSITE POLARITIES ARE SET UP, THESE BEING VERY SENSITIVE TO ENVIRONMENTAL FIELDS and providing a mechanism by which the brain picks up information from the environment through resonant feedback---simple indeed to impact those resonating systems. With deliberately constructed electromagnetic energy, any or all of the conscious/subconscious portions of the mind can be available for engineering and control and/or change. So be it.

## Part 2

### Russian Imperial Family After The Revolution

The stories about the fate of the Russian Imperial family following the Bolshevik revolution of 1917 are a fabrication of the so-called revolutionaries, all of them of Khazarian origin, to conceal the exact turn of events. The last ruling family of Imperial Russia did not die in that retrograde revolution. It survived rather well and continued to take an active part in the fight against Satanic Communism in other forms not easily identified by the enemy.

The evidence is to be found in the following few lines.

#### COLONEL MICHAL GOLENIEWSKI

THE HERALD OF FREEDOM, Vol. IX, No. 1, February 11, 1966. THE STRANGE CASE OF "COL. GOLENIEWSKI"

On January 5, 1966 the Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee made public Part #10 of "State Department Security 1963-65", containing the testimony of John R. Norpel, Jr. who had been with the FBI and State Department Security Section. In it is mentioned the name of Michal Goleniewski. Much has been written about the mysterious Col. Goleniewski who had been in Polish Intelligence at a high level and who supplied valuable information to the Western Free World on the operations of Communist intelligence agents from which sensational spy cases resulted.

Very little has been written about the man known as Col. Goleniewski personally, his true identity, operations and motivations. We wish to present such information in this strange case.

It has been generally accepted as historical fact that Czar Nicholas and the Russian royal family were murdered by Bolsheviks at Ekaterinburg, Siberia, on July 16, 1918.

Investigations made thereafter supposedly confirmed the execution, but much of the information came from questionable sources. Through false claims made by pretenders the world came to accept the stories of the murders as accurate.

Evidence exists to prove that the individual known as Michal Goleniewski is Aleksei Nicholaevich Romanoff, born at Peterhof, Russia, August 12, 1904, the son of Czar Nicholas II. Confidential records of the CIA would confirm this if made public. To prove that he is actually the Tsarevich and Grand Duke, two things are necessary--first to show that the alleged assassinations never took place and then to establish his identity.

## NEWSPAPER REPORTS IN 1918

The N.Y. Times of December 19, 1918, on page 3, column 2, in an Associated Press dispatch from Warsaw, Poland, stated: "The mother of former Emperor Nicholas of Russia, who is living near Livadia in the Crimea, has been receiving letters every ten days purported to come from the former ruler, according to Polish officers who have arrived here from Sebastopol".

The N. Y. Times on Dec. 28, 1918, page 4, column 5, stated, "Says Czar and Family Are in Neutral Land--Nephew of Skoropadski Asserts Their Whereabouts Is Known To Allied Government--Warsaw, Dec. 21" (Associated Press). "There is no doubt that the Czar and his entire family are alive. I am positive of this", was the declaration made to the correspondent today by Michael de Tehlhatchef, a nephew of General Skoropadski, who has just escaped from the Ukraine after a recent trip to Petrograd, Dynisk, Vilna, and Rovno.

"I cannot reveal where the Czar is because he does not wish it," he added. "He does not care to be bothered and he wants to be left alone.

"His whereabouts is known to allied government. It is in a neutral country. Accounts of his murder at Ekaterinburg were manufactured by Trotsky and Lenin for propaganda purposes".

## HOW IT HAPPENED

The N.Y. Times on Jan. 9, 1919, page 3, column 1, stated, "Again Report Czar To Be Still Alive--Grand Duke Cyril Given As Authority For Story That Officer Was Shot Instead--His Family Also Living--News Said To Have Been Conveyed In Letter From Ex-Autocrat's Daughter Tatania".

On March 16, 1919 the N. Y. Times ran a story on page 10, column 2--"Believes Czar Lives--Russian Prince Thinks Royal Family Is Hidden In Northern Russia--Rome, March 14--According to an interview with Stefania Turr, a daughter of a noted Hungarian General, printed today in the Giornale d'Italia, the belief still exists that Emperor Nicholas and his wife, as well as some of the Russian Grand Dukes, were not put to death by the Bolsheviki.

"The interview quotes a conversation between Miss Turr and Prince Obolensky, former Captain of the Russian Imperial Guard, in which the Prince expressed his firm belief that the Russian royal family is still alive. He is reported to have refused to give any details as to the basis for his belief, except that the former Emperor and Empress were, perhaps, hidden in northern Russia.

The North American of Philadelphia, Pa., dated July 21, 1918, quoting from Bolshevik wireless dispatches, stated, "Shooting Of Ex-Czar By Order Of Soviet Council Confirmed-- Execution Followed Discovery Of Plot To Rescue Him--Wife And Son, Former Heir Apparent, Are Taken To Places of Safety". As we have read in the N. Y. Times article, an officer was reported shot in place of the Czar; so that would make the whole family safe.

Czar Nicholas was in correspondence with Kaiser Wilhelm after his alleged death, copies of the correspondence being in the possession of a committee checking on the case. The handwriting is reported as being authentic.

### THE ALEKSEI STORY

After being rescued, the Czar and his family settled in Poland as did many other Russians.

There the Czar was known as Raymund Turgnski. His identification papers in Poland were prepared through the aid of Marshal Joseph Pilsudski, who had Col. Alexander Pryston and Col. Waclaw Szalewicz prepare them. In 1924, for security reasons, the Czar changed his name to Michal Goleniewski. Young Aleksei went with his family to the Don Basin, central Crimea, Constantinople, Vienna and finally to Warsaw, Poland.

His mother, Empress Alexandria, died of a heart attack in Warsaw, Poland, in 1924. His father died in 1952 at the age of 84 in a village near Posen in Poland. The Grand Duchesses Olga, Maria and Anastasia are still living. Aleksei suffered from malaria which he contracted in Siberia and from hemophilia. From 1918 to 1928, while living in Poland, he was sick much of the time.

In 1930 Aleksei was taken into the Imperial All Russians Anti-Bolsheviks Underground which had been established by his father and from then on worked continuously as a secret underground member of this anti-communist force. In 1944 he was poisoned and almost died. This prevented a planned family move to Portugal. In 1945 the Red Army moved in and sealed the borders. Aleksei entered the Polish Army in 1945 as part of his anti-communist work and in 1948 was assigned to Polish Army Counter Intelligence.

He held posts in the technical and scientific branches and also in the analysis and inspection sections of Polish Army Counter Intelligence. From 1953 to 1956 he held positions as Deputy Chief and Vice Director of these counter intelligence branches, and by February 8, 1957 he headed a branch of military intelligence where 65 staff officers were employed. He had access to a tremendous amount of intelligence information which included data on the operations of Soviet and satellite intelligence

networks and agents, as well as their programs, methods of operation and traitors in the Western World who worked with them.

In 1917 Emperor Nicholas II had established by a secret ukase, #22-1917, signed at Tobolsk, what was termed "The Obligations of the Russian Orthodox Christians to Fight in the Underground the Bolsheviks Anti-Christ". Another secret ukase was entitled "The Russian Orthodox Church in the Underground". Aleksei received the protection of this underground in Poland.

Having reached a high position and having accumulated much intelligence data, Aleksei made contact with the West. From April 1958 until December 1960 he voluntarily served the United States at great personal danger. He personally prepared 160 pages of typewritten secret reports and sent them through to the West. He also sent over 5,000 pages of top secret documents on microfilm having to do with Soviet-satellite espionage, Polish and East German intelligence services and agents in Western Europe and the U.S. Army--military, economic, political, intelligence and counter-intelligence matters regarding the Soviet block. He also sent over 800 pages of Soviet and Polish intelligence reports which showed the results of their intelligence operations in the Free World, 80% of which were found to have come from secret Free World sources.

As a result of a particular discovery by the KGB Aleksei and his wife were forced to flee to the West in January 1961. On January 12, 1961 they arrived in the United States on a Military Air Transport plane, accompanied by Homer E. Roman of the CIA. From this date until December 14, 1963 (almost three full years) Aleksei was briefing U.S. authorities on the reports and microfilms already sent through. He also brought with him complete data on 240 persons, their names, identifications, assignments, locations and operations. These individuals were intelligence agents of the industrial, scientific and technical bureau of the Polish Secret Service and were located in Western Europe and the United States.

Aleksei also worked with U.S. Intelligence authorities here on over 2,000 cases of new matters involving agents of Polish Military Intelligence, East German Secret Service, the KGB-GRU, etc. He detailed for U.S. authorities many secret items regarding Soviet army mobilization, location, structure, political and other plans having to do with their operations throughout Eastern Europe and the satellite countries.

His disclosures included naming spies and agents throughout Western Europe and in U.S. Government Departments and Agencies. Information supplied by Aleksei was of great importance to the United States and the Free World and resulted in the breaking up of spy rings in several countries and the arrest and conviction of a number of Communist intelligence officials and agents.

## SOME DOCUMENTED CASES

The illegal resident of the Soviet GRU in England, Soviet Col. Melody alias Gordon Lonsdale, and his four agents Houghton, Lee, and Peter and Helen Kroger alias Cohen, were uncovered through Aleksei's information. From this case developed, through Houghton, the case of KGB (copted) agent Vassal of British Naval Intelligence.

From Aleksei's information was developed the case of Col. Beer alias Bieber who was the military adviser to the Israel government. Also was developed the case of Col. Wennerstrom of Sweden who was actually a KGB General. (He had been in the United States for five years as a spy undetected).

Aleksei's information caused the unmasking of hundreds of White Russian nationalists who had been supporting the West but who were enforced into involuntary service for the KGB. Another case was that of George Blake, a very high British intelligence official connected with MI-6 in London. Through Blake the U.S. CIA lost 1,200 intelligence cases in the anti-Soviet sector due to his being on a high level access to secret information.

Aleksei's information resulted in uncovering Felfe, Clemenz, Fuhrmann and others in West German intelligence who were actually working under KGB orders and who for ten years threatened the security of England, West Germany and the United States. Their activities neutralized the activities of the CIA in thousands of cases.

In Denmark the case of Blekinberg and in France the case of Bitonski resulted from Aleksei's exposures, as did details of KGB penetration which uncovered part of Aleksei's efforts in the East and fully uncovered Col. Oleg Penkovskiy in the Soviet Union in 1961. This is the same man whose experiences are detailed in the book, THE PENKOVSKIY PAPERS.

Aleksei exposed the supposedly anti-communist Polish Nationalists as having really been created, inspired and directed via the MGB by Stalin personally in 1948 to 1952. The CIA financed \$1,180,000 of this organization's activities. This money was actually used to support MGB and KGB penetration into the CIA and other American intelligence groups. Over one thousand genuine Polish nationalists were entrapped and imprisoned. Among those jailed were an additional hundred members of the All Russian Nationalities Underground, all of whom had been fighting against the Stalin regime after World War II.

While still in Poland Aleksei transmitted full details of a Communist-Nazi underground movement created prior to 1944 by Martin Borman and other high Nazis who realized Germany was going to lose the war. It had started as Nazi but became an instrument of KGB and GRU. Aleksei gave details of officials of this group who included Martin Borman, Gestapo Chief Heinrich Muller and SS Chief Gottlieb



Berger, and stated that they are all still alive and working in this Nazi-Bolshevik underground movement. [H: Readers, when the term "now" is used don't get so absorbed in the story as to forget this was written in Feb. 1966 and I am here to tell you that it was WRITTEN DIRECTLY BY ALEXEI ROMANOFF. However, it will be obvious that many of the persons named herein will not still be living].

### ALEKSEI'S INFORMATION ACCURATE

As to how accurate Aleksei's information was, there are the actual cases cited, plus statements made by U.S. officials in the Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee Hearing, State-Department Security 1963-65. We find on page 624 where Chief Counsel Mr. Sourwine is questioning John R. Norpel who had been in the FBI and State Department Security.

Mr. Sourwine: Do you know whether any information furnished to the U.S. Government-- I will put it another way: do you know of any information ever furnished to the U.S. Government by Goleniewski which turned out to untrue or inaccurate?

Mr. Norpel: I do not; no, sir.

Mr. Sourwine: Do you know whether the information which has been furnished by him has been checked out in all or in a substantial part?

Mr Norpel: Substantial....

Mr. Sourwine: I would have to make that with respect to the portion of it that you know about.

Mr. Norpel: Yes, sir; it was checked out.

Mr. Sourwine: And it proved true in every case?

Mr. Norpel: Every case that I am aware of.

Over one hundred people in U.S. Government, in the FBI, CIA, State Department, etc., know either all or part of the Goleniewski story, and most of these know his true identity.

What is involved here is more than just the identification of the legal heir to the throne of Russia. A sum of some four hundred million dollars held in Western banks would belong to Aleksei upon proper identification. He has stated the money would be used for the most part in combatting the International Communist Conspiracy and freeing the one billion people held in the most tyrannical rule the world has ever

known. Once his identity were established he would rally to the anti-Communist cause millions of people who would take new hope and start liberation movements and intensified underground resistance. He would definitely be the focal point of the anti-Communist cause. This could be the reason that, although proof enough to satisfy even the most skeptical person exists, those who are in possession of the documents remain silent.

### PROOF OF IDENTITY

The Washington Daily News of Jan. 19, 1965, published a United Press International dispatch which stated, "A former Central Intelligence Agency official challenged the agency today to disclose evidence that a Polish spy who defected to the West in 1960 is actually the son of the last Russian Czar.

"Herman Kimsey, who was chief of analysis and research for CIA and more recently was assistant chief of security for the Republican National Committee, said the agency has made exhaustive tests to establish the true identity of Col. Michal Goleniewski.

"He said he is convinced the tests proved the mysterious Pole is Grand Duke Alexei, only son of Czar Nicholas II...."

"I do not know why the CIA has withheld the necessary proof of identity from a person who has done so much for this country and who only wishes to live under his own name and claim what is rightfully his', Mr. Kimsey said..."

"During the months of 1961 when Col. Goleniewski's antecedents were under CIA scrutiny with the aid of information from British Intelligence, Mr. Kimsey was head of CIA's research section..."

"Mr. Kimsey said he had knowledge of comparisons of fingerprints, sole prints, and dental charts of Col. Goleniewski and the Czarevich.

"Dr. Alexander S. Wiener, co-discoverer of the RH-blood factor, ran blood tests on Col. Goleniewski and found he suffers from hemophilia, as did the Czarevich. Col. Goleniewski limps from a hemophiliac leg malformation. So did the Czar's son".

"On the December 23, 1964 CBS Television Network's afternoon program, To Tell The Truth, Cleve Backster, Chairman of the Polygraph Research Committee of the Academy for Scientific Interrogation, 165 West 46th St., New York, N.Y. shocked thirteen million viewers by announcing that the Tsarevich Alexei Nicholaevich of Russia is alive and his identity has been verified by scientific evidence which includes fingerprint and dental comparisons.

Because of their disappearance, history has inaccurately assumed that the last Russian Tsar and his family were massacred in 1918.

"Mr. Backster, who founded the polygraph section of the Central Intelligence Agency and trained the initial polygraph staff for the National Security Agency, was introduced to the TV show panel in several of his capacities including that of Chief Investigator on the reappearance of the Romanoffs, the Russian Imperial Family". (From an authorized release of the Academy for Scientific Interrogation, dated Dec. 23, 1964)

Cleve Backster has been a consultant to the U.S. Army, U.S. Navy, French Surete, West German Army and the Japanese Police among many others. One might say he is an "expert".

To sum it up, there is evidence of Aleksei's identity consisting of fingerprints, sole prints, bloodtests, dental comparisons, physiognomy comparisons, series of photographs, affidavits, investigation reports, intelligence information and more, all of which could be made available so that he might prove his identity and legally assume his rightful name. The anti- Communist movements and the Free World would have much to gain in finances and morale by seeing that the truth in this case is made public. Members of Congress should be urged to demand that the CIA release the facts.

END OF SUBJECT

Thank you for a long day of work at the keyboard. The subjects covered may at first glance seem disconnected--but remember, chelas, NOTHING IS DISCONNECTED! SALU.

## Part 3

### The Falkland Island War

Here we have a still living example, for the generation that witnessed it, of a confrontation that took place in 1982 supposedly around the Falkland Islands, between Britain and Argentina. This war was allegedly sparked by a dispute between the two over who was supposed to have legitimate sovereignty over the islands. But as usual, the reality was quite different from that which the world was fed. The fate of humanity was literally at stake once again.

#### HOW ABOUT SOME FACTS, SKELETONS AND DIRTY LAUNDRY?

To give proper placement of background, you must return in your memories back to April of 1982. Move back to the Falkland Islands and South Georgia Island and the war between Argentina and Great Britain over these barren, wind-swept wastelands. Or, were they? Oh, dear ones, what you have not been told would fill mammoth volumes and we haven't time for that. I am going to give you information which is well-known in certain circles but hardly known at all to the populace--you the people. A few have come into this information; enough to confirm the truth of my writings at any rate.

On the surface the whole incident represented a dispute between Argentina and Great Britain over those barren islands. But surely you have learned by now, that nothing is as it seems. You are told exactly that which you are to believe and you diligently go about following the orders.

The so-called Falklands crisis was just the visible tip of a giant military operation. During the month of April 1982, fierce naval battles were taking place, not only in the South Atlantic but also in the South Pacific.

The hostilities were very effectively kept under arrest by wartime censorship on all sides of the dispute (and yes, the U.S. was most certainly in the dispute).

On April 30, a total naval and air blockade of the Falklands by the Royal Navy began. At the same time a counterblockade had been declared by Argentina in the same area.

To be effective, a blockade must be imposed over a period of time, but the Royal Navy didn't have sufficient time. Winter was coming on in the South Atlantic, and the British supply lines were overextended. Having traveled so far, however, Her Majesty's navy could not simply drop the blockade and sail away in a few weeks time without drawing blood from Argentina. As a result the British would be forced to undertake military operations very quickly no matter how risky they might turn out to be.

There was also another reason why the Royal Navy had no choice but to engage the Argentine forces in combat. That reason was that the Royal Navy had already suffered losses in secret combat that same month. Only when publicly admitted fighting erupts would the British dare to admit that they had already suffered great battle losses. And further, to obtain that cover-story, the British had no choice but to sail into combat; but in so doing, they would be risking even heavier losses on top of those already sustained. In short, Her Majesty's navy sailed directly into a trap.

The events which unfolded in the South Atlantic carried strange, ironic echoes of your past. For weeks you had been hearing countless commentators referring to the British task force as an "armada". The British of all people ought to have been very uneasy with that description. The original Spanish Armada some 400 years ago was renowned as a seemingly invincible fighting force, but it came to grief in a naval disaster so complete that it changed the course of history--and it was none other than the English navy that destroyed the Spanish Armada.

The original Spanish Armada put to sea in 1588 during the reign of England's Queen Elizabeth I. The Armada was an invasion fleet carrying thousands of crack fighting men to invade England. They were met by the daring sea dogs of Sir Francis Drake. Drake and his small fast ships turned the tables on the Spanish Armada by changing the rules of battle. The English fleet was equipped with new longer-range guns, and it stayed upwind and out of reach. From there the English pounded, smashed, and shattered the big ships of the mighty Armada. When it was all over, barely half the Spanish fleet was left to limp back to port. Drake's defeat of the Spanish Armada was a shock to the world. It opened the door for England under Queen Elizabeth I to start its expansion into a truly global empire.

Four hundred years later, history seemed to have come full circle. Queen Elizabeth II witnessed the dismantling of the world empire whose heyday began under Queen Elizabeth I, and now the cultures of England and of Spain were once again in confrontation. Once again a so-called armada was preparing for invasion, but this time the armada was British, not Spanish. Four hundred years past Sir Francis Drake was the hero of the day; today, the ghost of Francis Drake would once again be on the scene.

Please note that the South Atlantic war zone was at the eastern end of the Drake Passage around the southern tip of South America. The defeat of the Spanish Armada four centuries ago broke the back of Spain's naval supremacy, and now it appeared that the defeat of the new British armada might very well break the back of what remained of the once glorious Royal Navy.

## MILITARY SECRET OF SOUTH GEORGIA ISLAND

When the Falkland Islands crisis began in early April it looked at first like a mere tempest in a little teapot. For a century and a half since 1833, the Islands had been controlled by Great Britain. During that entire time, British sovereignty over the Falklands had been disputed by Argentina. There had been countless threats by Argentina to seize the Islands, which it called the Malvinas, but the threats had always come to nothing in the past and Britain had never even gotten very concerned over them.

The Islands are four times as distant from Argentina as Cuba is from the United States, and they are not much of a prize, it would seem, under any circumstances. After over

150 years of occupancy, the Falklands are home to fewer than 2,000 British settlers and a great number of sheep and some lovely penguins. In short, the remote Falkland

Islands would hardly look like something to fight over, and yet there you were watching another crisis take place. You watched as literal gun-battle war erupted between Great Britain and Argentina and further, without much more than fanfare on your news media presentations.

The Thatcher government was acting as if it had forgotten all about its usual preoccupation with the Soviet threat at NATO's doorstep. Instead, Britain was throwing almost everything it had at Argentina - aircraft carriers, cruisers, destroyers, submarines, assault ships - you name it and if they had it they used it. Luxury cruise ships were even commissioned and turned into troop carriers overnight. Wave after wave of additional assault troops were activated and sent to join the fleet even after it sailed. Ships and submarines were pulled off station from normal NATO duty and sent to reinforce the task force. The initial 40-ship force grew steadily over the ensuing weeks into an armada numbering over 70. Over two-thirds of the entire Royal Navy was already deployed to the South Atlantic off Argentina.

As this was watched in the unfolding, a lot of people were asking: What's this fight really all about? The most popular answer suggested in the major media was "oil".

Vast deposits of oil were known to exist under the continental shelf between Argentina and the Falklands (or so it was projected) and that had been espoused for well over a decade. In no way could it explain the timing of the sudden military offensive by Argentina, and oil explained even less about the Argentine seizure of South Georgia Island.

*South Georgia Island* is some 800 miles east of the Falklands with no known oil deposits anywhere near it; and compared to South Georgia, the Falklands are quite an island paradise. South Georgia Island is covered with rugged mountains, treacherous valleys, glaciers, and semi-permanent snow. Most of it is uninhabitable. On top of all that,



Argentina had absolutely no legal or historical claim to South Georgia Island. In that respect it stood in sharp contrast to the Falklands.

In your early 1830s the Falklands were occupied for a while by Argentine colonists. In 1833 the British expelled them and took over the Islands. For that and other historical reasons, Argentina argued that the Falklands actually belonged to Argentina, not Britain.

But no such argument was possible for South Georgia Island. It was always controlled by Britain, never by Argentina or Spain. The Argentine seizure of South Georgia Island looked even more unreasonable from a military point of view. Argentina's leaders were military men and they thought in military terms and this should be a great clue to you readers. They were well aware ahead of time that far-off South Georgia Island could not possibly be held for long. By seizing it they were setting themselves up to absorb a military defeat, as the Island was retaken by Britain. So the question was: Why did Argentina's military junta bother with the seemingly worthless South Georgia Island at all?

The answers to all those questions were, of course, military, not political or economic. South Georgia Island possesses an enormous military secret! It is a giant underground installation buried under the mountains at the northwest end of the Island. The real reason for the so-called Falkland crisis was this secret installation, together with two other similar installations which I will also describe in a moment.

The secret military complexes had been in existence for many years; they were not new. What was new was an accelerated nuclear war timetable of the American Bolshevik war planners in Washington D.C. For the prior two months reports of details of that war plan were leaking out as quickly as they could be verified.

The plan called for NUCLEAR WAR ONE to erupt by September of the year 1982. It was that fast-approaching nuclear war threat that caused the so-called Falklands crisis to erupt when it did.

What was actually taking place was a coordinated effort to soil part of the Bolshevik grand strategy for the coming nuclear war. The mutual enemies of the American Bolsheviks in the U.S. -- namely, the Rockefeller cartel--and Russia's new rulers in the Kremlin were behind the crisis. They were trying to ruin Phase #3 of the "PROJECT Z" war plan which has since been revealed--go look it up, please.

That phase was to be world domination by the American Bolsheviks after both Russia and the United States had been destroyed in NUCLEAR WAR ONE. The key to this plan was the existence of secret weapons stockpiles in various places around the world!

The American Bolshevik military planners in America were working with other Bolshevik agents in key military positions of other countries to set off war. Having done that, they intended to ride out the nuclear holocaust they had caused, safe and cozy in Government war bunkers! When the warring nations would finally lie smoldering and exhausted, the Bolsheviks would leave the shattered remains of their host countries. They would rendezvous at the secret weapons installations and bring their weapons into the open. They would confront the world with the only remaining fresh, up-to-date powerful military force on earth; and using that military power, they would become the undisputed rulers of the world. They planned to do all that, and they planned to pave the way for world domination by setting off NUCLEAR WAR ONE within mere months of that April---remember, September!

The Rockefeller cartel and Russia's new anti-Bolshevik rulers were working together in a race against time to time to head off the Bolshevik war plan.

The Bolsheviks in the U.S. were already benefitting from war preparations which were started by the Rockefellers long before. It had only been about three years since the Rockefellers were dislodged as the prime movers of the United States Government by the Bolsheviks. Since that time the United States Government had been a house divided, torn by internal power struggles between rival Bolshevik and Rockefeller factions. But prior to that, the United States had been dominated for decades both economically and politically by the four Rockefeller brothers.

In 1961 the Brothers launched a new long-range plan for world domination. It was a two-pronged strategy, half visible and half secret, which has been described prior to this writing. It was a plan for the United States to arm to the teeth in secret while appearing to disarm gradually. Without repeating all the details, the basic idea was grandiose indeed, yet simple. By deliberately appearing weak, the Rockefeller-controlled United States would maneuver itself into a nuclear war with Russia. Then the secret weapons, including superweapons, would be unleashed to smash Russia and take over the world.

When they set the grand plan in motion in 1961, the Rockefeller Brothers were looking ahead to a nuclear war by the late 1970s. Their military analysts concluded very early that the war being planned would have very different effects on the Northern and Southern Hemispheres. Both superpowers, the United States and the Soviet Union, are located well up in the Northern Hemisphere; so are the other full-fledged nuclear powers--Great Britain, France, Red China, and India. By contrast, the strategic targets for nuclear war in the Southern Hemisphere are relatively few and far between. In other words, it was expected that the coming nuclear war would be essentially a Northern Hemisphere war.

In an all-out nuclear holocaust it is known that serious radioactive fallout would gradually spread to affect even areas not initially hit by war. But there are limits to how

far the war clouds can spread. It was discovered long ago that there is very little mixing between the air of the Northern and Southern Hemispheres. In the northern half of your planet, cold air from the North Pole works its way southward toward the equator, then it works its way back to the north as warm air. A mirror image of this process takes up the southern half of the planet. Northern and Southern Hemisphere air meet in the equatorial zone, but very little of the air changes places.

The military conclusion is this: The coming nuclear war could ruin vast areas of the Northern Hemisphere for generations forward; but if the calculations are correct, the Southern Hemisphere could escape virtually unaffected by the war. This was surely music to the ears of the four Rockefeller Brothers. A quick look at the globe of the world shows why this would be a reasonable calculation. The Rockefeller cartel has dominated Latin America ever since World War II. As discussed in prior publications, Nelson Rockefeller solidified the cartel grip on Latin America during the war. He accomplished this as so-called "Coordinator of Hemispheric Defense" for then-President Franklin D. Roosevelt. So that takes care of the South American continent and its natural resources.

Then let us turn to the African continent. There, too, Rockefeller control was already in effect over wide areas of Black Africa, especially south of the equator. All this was thanks to the efforts of John D. Rockefeller III, as previously detailed elsewhere.

Looking around the globe, the most important remaining land masses from the standpoint of world domination are *AUSTRALIA AND NEW ZEALAND*. Thanks to World War II, both were wide open to the Rockefellers.

The Rockefeller Brothers decided to establish secret military installations in the Southern Hemisphere for use after the coming war. By this means they expected to become the masters of the surviving southern half of planet Earth after the Northern Hemisphere gradually recovered from the nuclear holocaust, the Rockefeller empire would be able to pick up the pieces. In this way the third generation Rockefeller Brothers expected their family dynasty to inherit the Earth.

In order to control the Southern Hemisphere militarily after the war, some means would have to be available to project military power onto any land mass. For example, revolts against Rockefeller domination would require troops--not a blast from the beam weapons on the Moon (another very interesting story).

The most critical factor for postwar military domination of the world was found to be a NAVY! A minimum of two secret naval fleets would be required--one based in the South Atlantic, the other in the South Pacific. Since the reserve naval fleets were to be kept secret until after the Northern Hemisphere nuclear war, they could not be built in existing shipyards. New construction facilities had to be built and they had to be hidden. To hide an entire shipyard is no small task; they take up a lot of space. On top of

that, it was essential that the ships remain hidden after they were built. The best way to achieve that was to combine the shipyard and naval base into one over-all secret installation. Finally, the secret naval installation had to be invulnerable to nuclear attack; otherwise if its existence were ever discovered prematurely, the secret navy might be wiped out.

The combined requirements for secrecy, space, and protection against attack were formidable; but one day in 1959, while all these plans were still in the early stages of development, the answer presented itself. During a so-called banking trip to Sweden, David Rockefeller was given a tour of a unique hidden naval port. The port is hollowed out from solid granite cliffs which come right down to the water. The entrance to the port is a gigantic hole in the side of the cliff which can be sealed off with enormous steel doors. Inside this big doorway on the water a huge cavity has been hollowed out to accommodate ships.

The Rockefeller Brothers and their military advisers decided that a bigger, more secret, better protected version of the Swedish hidden port was just what they wanted. A survey of candidate sites was then initiated. The site survey covered coastal areas throughout the Southern Hemisphere. Many areas were rejected very quickly because the topography was wrong. Other areas were rejected because they were too close to the equator. Still others had to be ruled out because there were too many people living nearby, making the desired level of secrecy impossible. Finally, it was essential that the sites chosen for the secret naval installations be totally secure politically.

At last the sites for the secret naval installations were selected. In the South Pacific extreme southern New Zealand was selected. New Zealand would be extremely important during a coming war.

In order to obtain the necessary space, the secret New Zealand naval installation had to be divided up into two sites located close together. One is at the extreme southwest tip of South Island where the mountain range known as the Southern Alps comes down virtually to the water's edge. The other part of the installation is built into the northwest tip of Stewart island, which is off the tip of South Island. The Stewart Uskabd facility is hollowed out within a rise known as Mt. Anglem.

The New Zealand location met all the requirements. Ever since World War II the government of New Zealand has been tied even closer to the United States than to Great Britain. The location is far from the equator, and the installations are buried deep under mountains, protected from nuclear attack. They are also too deep to be reached by particle-beam attacks, and the New Zealand site is well situated to command the entire South Pacific.

In the South Atlantic an even more perfect site was found. That site, my friends, is South Georgia Island. It is located perfectly for naval domination of the entire South Atlantic. The tall rugged mountains provided a perfect location for the secret installation at the northwest tip of the 100-mile long island. It is controlled by Great Britain whose government, like that of New Zealand, was willing to cooperate; and South Georgia Island was virtually uninhabited except for a whaling station on the northeast coast. The whaling station was some 50 miles away from the secret new installation which was being built, but Britain took no chances. In 1965 the whaling station was closed down. Since that time there have been no inhabitants on South Georgia Island except for a few dozen alleged Antarctic scientists.

Construction of the secret naval facilities--two in New Zealand, one on South Georgia Island--began in the early 1960s. The techniques were adapted from those used previously to build other large underground facilities, such as the NORAD installation inside Cheyenne Mountain, Colorado (there are others well protected underground but we shall not go into those presently). However, these installations and techniques were adapted in radically new ways to achieve construction access directly from the sea instead of overland. In this way, the sheltering mountain was left undisturbed in appearance both during and after construction.

The cuts in the mountain side which were necessary to let ships in and out were kept as small as possible and were well camouflaged. Like the Swedish hidden naval port arrangement, the entrances to the secret installations can be sealed. When sealed, the entrance is virtually impossible to detect unless you know exactly where it is; and unlike most large construction projects, there are no tailing or piles of leftover rock lying round to attract undue attention. The man-made caverns which house the secret naval installations are enormous, but all the rock and debris was disposed of at sea.

Once the secret naval facilities were built, they had to be outfitted for ship construction and dockside storage. The fake disarmament of the United States during the 1960's contributed greatly to this task. From 1961 to 1968 one man played a pivotal role in this elaborate Rockefeller scheme. He was then-Secretary of Defense Robert McNamara. All through the 1960's McNamara presided over the public paring back of America's visible military power. This included the closing down and dismantling of entire shipyards. What you were not told was where all that shipyard equipment went afterwards. Where it went, my friends, was to the new secret installations which were being outfitted in New Zealand and South Georgia Island!

The secret naval installations have been used as duplication facilities to reproduce certain ships and submarines designed and built here in the United States. As Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger told Congress, "It is cheaper to build two ships at a time." That is most especially true if the second ship is an exact duplicate of the first. This has



become even more true in recent years through the use of computerized manufacturing techniques.

The secret naval fleets which have been built at the secret installations are made up of duplicates--EXACT DUPLICATES of certain other ships and submarines. They are all nuclear powered--nuclear "subs"; nuclear cruisers; nuclear destroyers; and yes, nuclear aircraft carriers, at least three of them. A secret twin was built for the U.S.S. Nimitz, for the U.S.S. Eisenhower, and for the U.S.S. Carl Vincent. All have been financed through the gigantic cost overruns, so called, that you constantly hear about in the Defense Department and can't find anything about due to above top secret designations; all three carriers have been provided with a full complement of aircraft whose manufacture was financed in the same manner.

The ships of the secret American Bolshevik naval fleets are all duplicates of other nuclear-powered vessels. Even so, the secret naval ships possess one key difference.

The so-called "Stealth Program" may not be too effective with the planes, etc., you have been allowed to witness but, oh my, lots of interesting things go on with things you aren't given to witness.

There was developed a type of electromagnetic invisibility shielding. This technique makes an object invisible from a distance by distorting light waves in its vicinity.

A whole new fleet of Phantom warplanes went into crash production under a top secret shield. They utilize this principle; and all of the secret American Bolshevik navy ships have already been outfitted with similar Stealth-field equipment! The Stealth principle is actually easier to apply to ships than to airplanes because there is more room for the powerful equipment that generates the force field.

After NUCLEAR WAR ONE, the secret Stealth navy of the American Bolsheviks would be light years ahead of any other navy left on earth. It would be perfect for the intended role of world domination. The Rockefellers set it all in motion long ago--but about 1979 they lost control of the United States Military. Now it is the American Bolsheviks who are in control, and they are most surely bent straight ahead on war.

Now don't go about forgetting about the Nazi war machine also in the Antarctic---isn't this just about as much intrigue as you can take at one sitting?

No, Mr. Cooper and now, Dr. Sutton--I hardly think secrets from your '40's is very interesting any longer, nor is there one whit of basis to believe "little gray men aliens from space" are going to dominate and enslave your planet. YOU ONES HAD BETTER OPEN YOUR EYES AND LOOK AROUND--YOU ARE MOVING DIRECTLY TO DOOMSDAY AND IT IS ALL PLANNED AND PERFECTLY ORCHESTRATED AND HAS NAUGHT TO DO WITH LITTLE GRAY MEN FROM SPACE!



WHY DO YOU, MR. COOPER, CONTINUE TO BADGER AND DERIDE THIS SCRIBE?? COULD IT BE YOU ARE HIDING EVEN MORE IMPORTANT DATA FROM YOUR BROTHERS UNDER THE GUISE OF DOING THIS "ENLIGHTENING" WHICH YOU ARE ABOUT IN THE NAME OF YOUR RELATIONSHIP WITH CHRIST JESUS AND YOUR CONSCIENCE?

DR. SUTTON, I WOULD INQUIRE OF YOU AS TO JUST WHAT VALUE YOU MIGHT ACTUALLY BELIEVE A WRITTEN AFFIDAVIT FROM ANYONE MIGHT PROVE?? THIS IS MOST SERIOUS CIRCUMSTANCES INDEED AND UNLESS THE GAMES STOP AMONG YOU THE PEOPLE, YOU ARE MOVING INTO CRITICAL EXPERIENCES OF ACTUAL LIFE AND DEATH. FEARMONGERING ON HATONN'S PART--FOR THE SAKE OF GOD AND MAN, SHOULDN'T YOU BE CONCERNED?

Others who have dared bring you truth have been murdered and this scribe has had attempt after attempt made on her life--do you never weary of protecting the evil among you? Do you actually enjoy being totally lost in the lies? If so, then why do you continue to blame God for your plight and ask for insight, if you continue to fail to utilize it or recognize of it?

You want documentation of the MJ-12 material--ask anyone in the metaphysical community or UFO chasers. It is commonly circulated about your placement--it does not make of it valid!

And further, to have little alien faces all over your TV would mean not one iota of anything. I could stand in full nine and a half foot format right in front of you and you would still consider it a ploy and trick. I certainly wish all of you well, for you are going to need those good wishes if you don't pay attention soon.

Dharma, allow us a rest break please. I, too, often wonder if the effort is worth the time spent in writing it for you ones. But the facts are: GOD HAS PROMISED THAT THE WORD SHALL GO FORTH BEFORE THE FINAL CURTAIN FALLS AND THEREFORE, WE SHALL FULFILL OUR MISSION AND MAKE IT AVAILABLE UNTO YOU. WHAT YOU DO WITH IT IS STILL AND FOREVER- MORE UP TO YOU. SALU, SALU AND SALU. MAY THE GOD OF THE UNIVERSE OPEN THINE EYES AND EARS. SO BE IT.

Hatonn, in service of the Radiant Master, to stand-by status. Rest, Dharma, for our work is long indeed. Adonai, chela, and thank you. Do not allow the oppression to rest heavy upon thee for thine is the legacy of the eons--not a brief moment of physical timing. Ye ones keep very close unto God and ye shall be safe. We can seal our plasmic shields far more effectively than can the Earth human pierce them. So be it and Selah.

## SECRET NAVAL WAR OF THE SOUTHERN HEMISPHERE

As we move along and to make things clear, we shall discuss the referred to "PROJECT Z" I mentioned in the previous chapter. It is the new Bolshevik three- phase strategy for NUCLEAR WAR ONE. However, since it didn't come off on schedule I feel we will not be misleading if we stick with references to the area of the Antarctic. The most skeletons to arise from the dead to getcha are all parading around "under" and "within" the Southern Hemisphere and that, after all, was the subject of this Journal. I do have trouble keeping to one subject for all facets are so intertwined.

The plan in 1982 was that of an elite group of American Bolshevik military planners by which the U.S. would strike the first nuclear blow, followed by all-out thermonuclear war with Russia.

After having set off the holocaust, the Bolsheviks in the U.S. and in certain other countries planned to ride it out safely in comfortable war bunkers already in place and well stocked with luxuries. Finally, after NUCLEAR WAR ONE fizzled out in stalemate, they planned to leave behind the ashes of the U.S. and her allies. Activating Phase #3 of their grand strategy, they planned to unveil their secret weapons, especially their secret naval fleets. With these they planned to conquer and rule what would be left of the world. The United States as you know it would be long dead and gone; but in the eyes of the Bolsheviks themselves, this outcome would constitute victory for many reasons.

Up to April of 1982 the nuclear war timetable was still on track.

They were still shooting for nuclear war to begin by September of that year. Actually this continued right to the date set of September 17, 1982.

What saved you is that the Bolsheviks were running as fast as they could toward war; but, the Bolsheviks are not the only runners in the race. They have two deadly enemies, both of whom are equally determined to trip up the Bolsheviks. One enemy of the Bolsheviks in the U.S. is the Rockefeller cartel; the other enemy is the new anti-Bolsheviks ruling class in Russia: and now these two mutual enemies of the Bolsheviks are pooling their efforts in certain ways.

The new anti-Bolshevik coalition is now much more firmly established but in 1982 it was still quite new and was working between the Rockefeller cartel and the Russians. The January 26, 1982 meeting between Haig and Gromyko in Geneva, Switzerland, was a turning point in the formation of this coalition. It is now a reality, and is responsible for the so-called "Falkland crisis" which dominated the headlines in April and May of that year. It should be emphasized that the new relationship between the Rockefeller cartel and Russia fell far short of a true alliance, at least at that time. They have very major disputes to be settled between them, but they called a truce between themselves

to deal with the mutual deadly enemy--the Bolsheviks in America.

The first priority of the Russians and the Rockefellers is to slow down the Bolshevik preparations for imminent nuclear war. If they could do that, time would be on the side of the Rockefeller cartel in certain political movements. A slow-down in the nuclear war timetable will also give more breathing space for additional anti-Bolshevik actions to be implemented.

The joint Rockefeller-Russian planners decided by mid-February of 1982 that military action against the Bolsheviks was essential very quickly. No other type of action had any hope of taking effect fast enough to prevent nuclear War by the end of the summer.

The exact details of the "PROJECT Z" war plan were not known to either the Rockefellers or the Russians, but the general outlines were known to be pretty well outlined and set-up.

It was decided that military action should be devised that would undermine Phase #3 of the Bolshevik war plan--that is, the Bolshevik-controlled secret naval installations and fleets in the Southern Hemisphere should be attacked and crippled. By working together, the Rockefeller cartel and the Russians were able to devise an attack plan which neither could have carried out alone. The Rockefeller group, who built and originally controlled these bases, provided detailed intelligence about the best way to attack them. The Russians with their enormous military machine provided the muscle to actually carry out the attack.

It was essential to devise a scheme that would enable both secret fleets in the South Atlantic and South Pacific to be attacked. Survival intact of either fleet would leave the Bolshevik war plan still workable.

Military analysts concluded very quickly that a direct assault on the New Zealand facilities was out of the question. There was no combination of commandos, frogmen, or other military force which could possibly keep an attack secret from the outside world. Any attack on the New Zealand bases would set off the very war which the Rockefellers and Russians wanted to prevent.

But the situation in the South Atlantic was a different matter. In a way, the greatest asset of South Georgia Island was also its Achilles' heel. The extreme isolation which protected the secrecy of the South Georgia base also made a covert military assault feasible. The key lay with Argentina and her long-standing claims to the Falkland Islands.

## THE FALKLAND ISLAND WAR

The Rockefeller cartel had dominated all of Latin America for decades. Cartel operatives were sent to Argentina to work out a deal with the government military junta there. The historic dispute over the Falkland Islands was to be used to provide a ruse, a military cover, to enable the South Georgia base to be attacked. The Argentine generals were not told everything about the situation by any means, but they were told enough to make clear what they were to do.

As an inducement to cooperate, the Argentine leaders were promised handsome rewards. They were guaranteed that after the shooting was over, the Falkland Islands would remain in Argentine hands. This guarantee included the promise of covert military assistance as needed against the Royal Navy. And, to bolster the troubled Argentine economy, it was promised that the Rockefeller cartel would help develop the immense offshore oil reserves. With those combined promises of military glory and financial rewards, the Argentine military junta agreed to the plan.

So, backing up to March 19th Argentina carried out Act One in the joint attack plan. A group of Argentine scrap-metal merchants, of all things, landed at the abandoned old whaling station on South Georgia Island. Supposedly they were there to dismantle the old buildings and carry them off to sell. While they were at it they also raised the Argentine flag over the work-site. The British, always nervous about South Georgia Island, promptly reacted exactly as expected. The British Antarctic survey ship "Endurance" put 22 Marines ashore to clear up that little misunderstanding.

They drove off the scrap merchants and promptly tore down the Argentine flag. The incident provided the exact desired excuse for the Argentine Junta to bring the simmering 150-year-old Falklands dispute to a boil. From time to time in the past, Argentina claimed that South Georgia was part of the Falklands because it is administered that way by Britain. That argument was very flimsy but it then came in most handy indeed. It was nothing new to hear that claim from Argentine leaders, so there was no hint of what was really afoot.

During late March, Argentine military forces started assembling for an assault on the Falklands. The British command thought there was nothing new for Argentina had carried out threatening maneuvers in the past many times. It was believed that they were about to do it again; but on April 2 Argentine forces did the unexpected. After many past false alarms, this time they actually invaded and seized the Islands. All Argentine public statements emphasized the long-standing historical claims to the Falklands themselves; but just for good measure, the next day a small Argentine force also seized far-off South Georgia Island. The force was so small that it gave the appearance initially that it was just a side show from Argentina's point of view; however, the small contingent of 22 Royal Marines were overpowered and bundled off

the Island along with a group of 13 alleged scientists. That was a moment of pay-off in the joint Rockefeller-Russian attack plan.

### "SPUDDING IN"

Thanks to the elaborate distraction staged by the Argentine forces; a special commando team got onto the Island totally undetected. Based on the detailed Rockefeller information about the base, the team moved to the location on the mountain directly above the cavernous secret base. Special high-speed drilling equipment was set up by the Rockefeller members of the team while the Russian members concentrated on military defense. By late that same evening, April 3, the military high command in London finally learned what was really taking place. The secret South Georgia base was under attack by virtually the only means possible. The joint Rockefeller-Russian team were drilling a shaft down through the mountain toward their hollowed out cavern inside. It was only a matter of time until their drill would break through the ceiling of the giant hidden naval base. Once the hole was made, the next step was obvious. The Rockefeller-Russian team would put a weapon of some kind through the hole. The best guess was that it would be probably nerve gas---it just doesn't pay to "guess".

The shock waves that went through the highest levels of British government on the evening of April 3 can hardly be described. The Thatcher government, like the so-called Reagan Administration in America, is Bolshevik controlled. Well, the Russians told you they would rule the world and it might very well be done without firing a shot!

That was why Margaret Thatcher always said, "Me, too." any time the Reagan Administration said it would do anything to Russia. Please note that it hasn't changed very much. What of the Stinger missile "sting" in Florida and the "I agree and support the U.S." in Panama this past December? Both governments are party to the secret nuclear war plan in complete betrayal of the people of their respective countries, and on the evening of April 3 they suddenly discovered that their precious war plan was in deep, deep yogurt, I believe you call it--amongst other terms.

Immediately the Thatcher government started assembling a naval armada to sail for the South Atlantic. Haste was their order of the day. The drilling on South Georgia Island was proceeding around the clock. The best estimates were that the drilling would break through into the roof of the of the naval base in about three weeks, on or about April 24--but it is a very long drive from England to Antarctica on the best of ships. If help did not reach South Georgia by then, the secret installation might be doomed. The forces stationed at the installation itself were unable to defend themselves under the circumstances. Their mighty naval ships were ships in a bottle. They did not dare open the bottle to sail out and fight because the Russian commandos were armed with far

superior technical and nuclear weapons. (Who do you think might be the closest allies to the Nazi undercover workers?) We are talking about ones who do not care greatly for the Jewish element, much less the Zionist affiliated Jews. To open the blast-proof entrance doors would be suicide.

On April 5, just two days after South Georgia Island was seized, some 40 naval ships began moving out of British ports. The same day Lord Carrington was sacked as Foreign Minister. He was forced to resign because he had assisted the Rockefeller attack plan by downplaying the Argentine attack preparations. Even the evil don't have any way to count on their own.

That same day, April 5, New Zealand, the home of the other secret naval fleet, broke diplomatic relations with Argentina. The two hidden New Zealand facilities had been placed on "Red Alert" (no pun intended). As a precautionary measure, all submarines at the twin base were ordered to sea. Several surface ships were already at sea undergoing "sea trials", but that still left seven major ships inside the hidden twin naval base including one of the nuclear aircraft carriers.

On that busy day of April 5, Argentina's Foreign Minister, Costa Mendez, was at the United Nations in New York. Come on readers, go look it all up in the records--don't just stand off and accuse me of insanity--go look and find for yourselves.

Mendez was alarmed by the deployment of such a large part of the Royal Navy. Costa Mendez hurried to Washington to seek reassurances from certain U.S. officials. Of course he got them!

For the next two weeks or so the news was filled with stories about the allegedly slow movement of the British fleet while negotiations went on. That was only a cover story. The Royal Navy was actually joining up and paddling as rapidly as possible toward South Georgia Island. If the task force arrived in time to save the secret base, a major battle was likely. The official stories about "slow movement" of the British armada were intended to give a cushion of time for that battle. If need be, the fleet would have several days to retake South Georgia Island, then it could move on to arrive near the Falklands on the announced schedule. In that way the crucial importance of South Georgia Island would be hidden and the big secret preserved.

It was initially expected that advance elements of the British fleet would reach the vicinity of South Georgia Island within two weeks. That would have been soon enough to attack the joint Rockefeller-Russian commando team and stop the drilling before it was completed. But Russian Cosmospheres and submarines made a shambles of the plan.



## A KEY SHIP DESTROYED

Key advance elements of the South Georgia attack contingency left Ascension Island early April 14, two days before it was announced officially. Shortly after they did so, they ran into trouble. Russian Cosmospheres and attack submarines closed in on a single ship which was critical to the planned counterassault on South Georgia Island.

The Cosmospheres bombarded the bridge and combat information center of the ship with neutron radiation. In moments the ship was without any command, its communications and radar silenced. Then a Russian "sub" closed in and quickly finished off this key British ship with torpedoes. It broke apart with secondary explosions and sank rapidly. So far as was known, there were no survivors.

That unexpected shock in the mid-Atlantic produced two results, both very important: First, it caused a slowdown in the race toward the South Atlantic by the British armada. The task force had to be regrouped into a configuration better suited for an enroute defense, but that cost valuable time. Public announcements from London about the progress of the fleet reflected the slowdown. The timetable for arrival on battle stations near the Falklands started stretching out longer and longer. All this bought extra time for the joint commando team on South Georgia Island. And so the drilling continued.

The other result of the sinking was equally important. Word was flashed to the South Pacific Stealth navy to prepare for possible action. It was obvious that the Russian Navy was getting involved in the Atlantic, which meant that the Royal Navy could be in big trouble. During the dead of night, early April 15, the seven Stealth ships put to sea from their twin secret bases in southern New Zealand. They deployed to a secret operational headquarters area in the Antipodes Islands, 450 miles southeast of New Zealand. Their electromagnetic shields were operating to provide protection from attack. These shields make it impossible to communicate with the outside world or even to see it. But once they arrived at the Antipodes, the Stealth ships hooked up to buoys equipped with shielded communication cables to the Island headquarters. The Island headquarters, in turn, was in constant touch with the South Georgia base by way of a transoceanic cable around the tip of South America. The deployment of the available ships of the South Pacific Stealth fleet was exactly what the joint Rockefeller-Russian planners had hoped for. The ships had been flushed out from their essentially invulnerable hiding place in New Zealand!

The British ship's sinking of April 14 was also followed by other events. On April 15 the Argentine Navy started moving out of port. The same day, Alexander Haig arrived again in Buenos Aires. Supposedly he was there as a diplomat, but in reality he was there as a General, dealing with Generals. Haig was the top Governmental operative of the Rockefeller cartel. He was making sure that the Argentines did not get cold feet and back down at that critical moment. Four days later, April 19, Haig left for Washington.

As he boarded his plane, Haig somberly told reporters, "Time is running out". And so it was, my friends, for the secret South Georgia base. We shall also have a lot more to say about General Haig in future writings.

### NOT EXACTLY A DRY HOLE

The very next day, April 20, the drill broke through into the hollowed-out cavern of the naval base. Bolshevik military analysts in London had not expected that it could be completed until at least the following weekend. The British fleet was still out of range.

THE WEAPON WHICH THE COMMANDO TEAM INSERTED DOWN THROUGH THE LONG HOLE WAS A SMALL, COMPACT RUSSIAN NEUTRON BOMB. When it was detonated inside the confines of the huge artificial cave, the effects were, of course, totally devastating. The intense radiation instantly killed everyone inside the base. Also the heat and blast effects of the bomb are believed to have damaged all of the ships inside sufficiently to badly disable them.

Meanwhile, Russian Cosmospheres and submarines were converging on the Stealth ships which were near the Antipodes Islands awaiting orders. From a distance, the ships were invisible to the eye due to their protective shields, which also protect against beam-weapon attack; but they were sitting ducks for the tactics which the Russians employed.

### THE COUP-DE-GRACE

Floating overhead, the Cosmospheres located the seven ships using their Psychoenergetic Range-Finding equipment known as PRF. There is no method known by which PRF can be jammed. The Cosmospheres radioed the exact locations of the ships to the attack submarines. The "subs" were armed with special non-homing, non-nuclear torpedoes designed to explode on impact. More sophisticated torpedos would have been thrown off course or detonated prematurely by the protective shield of each ship; but these simple torpedoes just cruise right through each invisibility field to strike the ship and explode. Within 15 minutes after the attack began, all seven Bolshevik Stealth ships were on their way to the bottom, and with them went their Bolshevik Commanders and mercenary crews collected from around the world.

The South Pacific action took place just after sunset local time. The time in Washington was around 2:00 P.M. April 23. That evening Secretary of State Haig was seen briefly in public with the new British Foreign Minister, Francis Pym. Pym was wearing the typical artificial pseudo-smile which diplomats are taught always to display in public. But not

Haig. Haig was grinning from ear to ear, and no wonder. The joint Rockefeller-Russian military operation had been a brilliant success. The secret Bolshevik South Atlantic fleet had been virtually wiped out, bottled up inside South Georgia Island; and the South Pacific fleet, while not totally wiped out, had been badly crippled. By working together, the Rockefeller cartel and the Russians had won the secret naval war of the Southern Hemisphere.

## Part 4

### Cosmopolitics-strategy and Secret Weapons

We hear a lot about armaments in the world and on the media, but one thing which is clear is that most of what is available and secretly in use in this field eludes public knowledge. This is also the case in almost every other field of human activity here on earth.

A little insight is given by the exposures made in this section of the present paper. The excerpts, for the most part, come from the Audio Letters of the late Peter D. Beter, transcribed into text. This is a valuable legacy left by the author. They relate events as they actually took place behind closed doors on the political-military theater of operations during the Cold War.

It covers the period running from 1975 to 1982. These are monthly reports that detailed the real occurrences as opposed to the falsified and misleading official versions conveyed by the mainstream media controlled by the Establishment of the international Satanic cabal.

Below is a link to Dr. Peter D. Beter's website where you will find all the audio files of the Audio Letters and their transcription into text and all in English. <https://www.peterdavidbeter.com/>.

You will also find all the translations into French and the original files in English at this link: <http://ka-akehene-aton.com/pb.html>.

*Peter D. Book III -- AB 26 Topics #1-2*

#### War In Space, The Battle of The Harvest Moon, September 27, 1977

Twenty years ago on October 4, 1957, the Space Age began with the launching of Sputnik One by the Soviet Union. Barely 3-1/2 years later on May 25, 1961, President John F. Kennedy made the thrilling announcement that the United States was launching a program to put a man on the moon and return him safely to earth before the end of the decade. Many Americans could hardly believe their ears, the Sputnik shock still had not worn off, and the Soviet space program was far ahead of our own.

And for several years after the Kennedy announcement, the idea that we would beat the Russians to the moon looked more and more ridiculous. Americans ground their teeth in frustration as we watched the Soviet Union pile up one record after another in space--the first man in space, the first woman in space, the first space walk, records for time in orbit, and so on and on. But the Kennedy announcement in 1961 had

signaled much more than a mere race with the Russians--it was a crash program, ten times bigger than the Manhattan Project to develop the atom bomb in World War II, and gradually it began to pay off. The one-man space shots of Project Mercury gave way to the two-man missions of Project Gemini, and then at last Project Apollo with its three-man crews was under way.

Finally it was the Americans who were setting records in space, while the Russians, seemingly, began to lose heart. They busied themselves with orbital missions, but it became increasingly apparent that they would not soon put a man on the moon after all. On July 20, 1969, the impossible dream came true. After 8 years, and \$24,000,000,000, the Apollo XI landing craft made a perfect landing on the moon in the Sea of Tranquillity. Neil Armstrong, as he placed man's first footprint on the moon, said those famous words: "That's one small step for a man, one giant leap for mankind." The Soviet Union sulked at being beaten, Red China called the whole thing a hoax, but the rest of the world cheered. It was a great moment to be an American.

For three years America and the world watched as the exploits of the Apollo teams on the moon expanded at an astonishing pace; but then, strangely, the Apollo program was cut short--to save money, we were told. After six successful moon landings, the last three, potentially the most productive and spectacular of all, were unceremoniously lopped off--supposedly to save about one percent of the amount it had cost to reach the moon in the first place. After all, everyone knew we had gone to the moon merely as an exhilarating adventure and to pick up a few moon rocks for scientists to tinker around with. So having done that, we were told that it would be better to save those last few space dollars and put them into Welfare checks or bullets for Vietnam. And so, on December 19, 1972, the Apollo 17 crew lifted off from the Sea of Serenity, and America said farewell to the moon. That is what we were told, friends, but that is not what happened!

In Audio Letter for December 1976, I told you why America was not the first nation to orbit a space satellite--and now I can reveal the sequel, the true purpose and outcome of the race to the moon. America's space program has always been portrayed as a purely peaceful, scientific adventure without any ulterior motives. But, my friends, the Rockefellers never spend \$24,000,000,000, even if it's our own money, on anything that does not promise to reward them very handsomely. And these rewards, in the case of the space program, extend far beyond the great profits reaped by their aerospace companies. It is, or was until three days ago, the very keystone of their secret military machine for the conquest of the world. From the beginning, America's race to put a man on the moon had a military objective.

The impetus for this race lay in a seemingly unrelated development--the Laser, which was invented in 1960. The Laser was a predictable outgrowth of an earlier American invention called the Maser invented in 1953; and therefore by the time the laser made

its debut, it had been anticipated and military uses for it were under intensive study. The first hint of the things to come was a proposal by laser scientists in 1961, the same year that President Kennedy launched the crash program to put a man on the moon. The scientists suggested that lasers, which produced narrow intense beams of light, could be used for interplanetary communication by flashing coded signals back and forth. What the scientists did not mention was that the destructive, effective, extremely powerful lasers could also be projected for tremendous distances through space for space warfare. Worse yet, theoretical studies had already revealed that an even more awesome energy-beam weapon was possible.

This advanced weapon on the horizon was the terrifying Particle Beam, which was first brought to public attention early this year by General George Keegan, the freshly retired Chief of the U.S. Air Force Intelligence. In a Particle Beam weapon, huge quantities of atoms are torn to shreds and fired out of the barrel at the target in a continuous concentrated beam that travels at almost the speed of light. The process requires fantastic amounts of energy, and the effect on any target is also fantastic. The very atoms that make up the target are torn to pieces by the beam, and the target explodes. With Lasers and the Particle Beams looming as potential new military weapons, the moon suddenly became an inviting military objective. The moon is a quarter million miles from earth, and it takes several days for a space ship to travel that distance; but it only takes about 1-1/2 seconds for radio signals or light to travel that far.

Therefore a moon base, equipped with high-power lasers or particle-beam weapons would be able to strike any visible spot on earth within two seconds of pulling the trigger; and during any period of just over 24 hours, all or most of the populated areas of the earth can be seen from the moon. The only exceptions are Arctic and Antarctic regions during parts of each month. And since a Particle Beam will bore right through clouds or storms to hit a target, a moon base would be an all-weather weapon. Finally,

once it was in operation, this moon base would be virtually immune to attack by any less sophisticated weapon. For example, if a rocket were fired at the moon from earth with a nuclear warhead to destroy the moon base, it would be useless. Long before it reached the moon, it could be destroyed by a blast of the Particle Beam. When the Rockefellers learned of the great potential of the moon for military purposes, the decision was made to launch a crash program to seize the moon for this purpose.

The Soviet Space Program had been given a head start over that of America by means of the Sputnik One disgrace, and under the hard-driving direction of an engineer named Leonid Brezhnev, the Soviet lead space was widening every day. But the Russian approach to exploiting space for military purposes was heavily oriented toward earth orbital applications. Space stations would come first; after that, moon missions could be launched sometime in the future. For all the propaganda we heard



about it at the time, a man mission to the moon was not a top Soviet priority in 1961. But the Sputnik shock still had not worn off, and the Soviet Space Program was undeniably ahead of our own in 1961. So it was not very hard for the Rockefellers to convince America, through their controlled major media that Russia was on its way to the moon and would beat us there if we did not do something.

Having built up this public concern, the Rockefeller public relations machine then provided us with the solution to our worries. The space frontier was sold to us as exemplifying the bold spirit of President John F. Kennedy's so-called "New Frontier." The dormant and suppressed American spirit of free adventure was tapped and channeled into enthusiastic, unquestioning support for the space program, even though we were never given anything more than the vaguest justifications for it. Thus a military project dwarfing the Manhattan Project was set in motion, in full public view; and drawing upon the very best talent and facilities that money could buy, only the purpose of the moon project was kept a secret; and that secret was made secure by bathing the whole space program in the glare of continuous publicity. It was a clever plan, and it worked.

By the time of the Apollo 17 mission in December 1972, the space program had become routine to many Americans, and they were looking around for other circuses to amuse themselves; and plenty of these were provided, including especially the budding Watergate scandal. Now space travel could safely be removed from public view and carried on secretly with far less danger of attracting attention than a decade before. Meanwhile, the Rockefellers, by way of their controlled CIA, had been working feverishly in total secrecy on beam weapons at locations outside the United States--such as a CIA-supported Laser experiment installation in Spain. By 1972, these experiments still were a long way from a suitable weapon for deployment on the moon. But ominous developments in the Soviet Union led to the decision to cut off the Apollo program prematurely so that the construction of the secret moon base could be rushed ahead.

Starting in 1967, the Soviet Union launched a massive program of its own to develop a Particle Beam weapon. This is what the Russians had started concentrating on instead of an immediate moon flight in the late 60's. Then in 1971, the Soviet Civil Defense Program was stepped up; and on October 4, 1972, Soviet Civil Defense was elevated to a status equal to the Armed Services. Less than three months later, in December, Apollo 17 became the last American moon flight to be acknowledged publicly. The October 4, 1972, upgrading of Soviet civil defense initiated a high-priority Five-Year Plan, which ends four days from now--the day after the expiration of the SALT ONE accord. Under this plan, much of the Soviet Union has literally gone underground, complete with underground silos filled with American grain and thousands of underground shelters able to withstand near-misses of ICBM's. Strategic command

centers and communications networks are underground now in the Soviet Union. And this was done not only to render any missile attack survivable, but also to provide some protection against any possible Particle Beam attack from the moon.

Early in 1973, soon after the supposed end of the American moon program, we began hearing about a place called Diego Garcia in the Indian Ocean. Supposedly we were merely building a communications installation there, yet the drastic step was taken of relocating all the 20,000 or so natives of this little island to other areas. More recently, we have heard about Diego Garcia as the site of a new American naval base; but, my friends, you still haven't been told the whole story. Diego Garcia, my friends, is the new space-port from which secret missions to the moon have been launched during the building of the moon base.

Unlike Cape Canaveral, where Saturn rocket launches are impossible to hide, Diego Garcia is remote and isolated, and even the natives are no longer there to watch what goes on. What's more, Diego Garcia is practically the perfect moon-port, located as it is almost on the earth's equator, and a space vehicle launched eastward into orbit from Diego Garcia passes over a nearly unbroken expanse of water for more than half the circumference of the earth. The only means of monitoring the early flight of a space craft launched from Diego Garcia, therefore, is from ships. If you have been unclear as to why Jimmy Carter has been talking so much about demilitarizing the Indian Ocean--which means 'Russia, stay out'--now you know.

I was first alerted to the existence of a secret base on the moon last November 1976--but it has been one of the best kept of all Rockefeller secrets, and it was only a few weeks ago that I was able to confirm its existence and learn the complete story; and since that time, events have moved with lightning speed. Throughout this year an unseen but deadly race has been underway to see who would get an operational Particle Beam first: the Rockefellers, at their secret moon base; or the Soviet Union, in earth orbit. By late spring, a Salyut manned space craft was launched that carried out preliminary tests of beam-weapon techniques, using lasers in order to simulate the Particle Beam.

Then, on July 17, 1977, a large Soviet satellite, called Cosmos 929, was launched. It has mystified satellite watchers because of its strange behavior in radio signals. Most observers have concluded that it is un-manned, having detected no verbal communications; but, it is manned! It is a twin satellite, consisting of a command module and a separate Particle Beam weapon module. All communications between the crew of Cosmos 929 and the Soviet tracking network are carried on by modulated laser beams, which cannot be detected at all by anyone who is not directly in the beam path. A Particle Beam is a fearsome weapon; and nearly two months of painstaking preparation and check-out of all systems preceded the first test. Meanwhile, American

astronauts on the moon worked at frenzied pace to try to bring their Particle Beam installation to operational status.

By early September, this month, the first Particle Beam unit on the moon was being assembled. A few days later the crew of Cosmos 929 tested their Particle Beam unit by firing it into open space to verify that it would function properly. It did! The next step was to test the beam against a target--the target chosen was an American spy satellite as it passed over the Petrozavodsk Observatory, which lies east of southern Finland. Cosmos 929 was nearly 1000 miles to the south near the Black Sea, the local time was roughly 4:00 AM Tuesday, September 20, 1977, and the moon was on the other side of the earth. The crew of the moon base were therefore unable to observe the test. Aided by computers, Cosmos 929 aimed and fired. The American satellite erupted into an immense fireball of light, which the Soviet news agency Tass described as a huge star which flashed out of a dark sky, sending shafts of light impulses to earth. It took several minutes to dwindle to a red glow and burn out as it drifted eastward, and it was witnessed as far away as Helsinki, Finland, over 300 miles to the west. News reports that day in this country dismissed it all as a curious jellyfish-like UFO. Four days later, September 24, the Soviet Navy, without explanation, expelled all British and French fishing trawlers, among others, from the Barents Sea. At the same time, Soviet trawlers in European community waters were called home.

By the 26th of September, American personnel at the secret Rockefeller moon base nestled in Copernicus Crater were almost ready. Their Particle Beam was almost operational--but they were too late. By late that day, the Soviet Union began bombarding the moon base with a Neutron Particle Beam. Through the night, and all day on September 27 the moon base was bombarded without mercy with neutron radiation just like that produced by a neutron bomb; and by that evening as Americans looked up at the peaceful full moon overhead known as the Harvest Moon, the last few

Americans on the moon were dying of neutron radiation. America had lost the Battle of the Harvest Moon.

My friends, in 1945 America became the first nation on earth to possess an awesome new super-weapon, the Atomic Bomb; but now, it is the Soviet Union that has won the race for a new super-weapon--the Particle Beam, that could be as decisive today as the Atomic Bomb was in 1945. The Rockefellers have disarmed America while betting everything on the moon base, thinking they would win the race; but they made a terrible miscalculation--and now we will all suffer the consequences.

## The Last Days of The Rockefeller Empire

The Rockefeller/Soviet alliance, which has just come apart, was indispensable to the Rockefeller plot to control the world. This was the master stroke that enabled the Rockefellers to follow up their destruction of the British Empire with an active menace that would prevent a revival of Britain and Europe as powerful, independent rivals. The final phase of all this was to be Nuclear War One primarily on American soil. It was to kill tens of millions of Americans; yet, it was to be a programmed limited nuclear war, with the outcome decided ahead of time. In the aftermath, the Rockefellers were to have been enthroned as America's absolute Dictators. Europe and Britain were to be absorbed into the Soviet orbit of control, exhausted from energy and other shortages but virtually unscathed by war itself. That was the deal between the Rockefeller brothers and their Kremlin partners; but true to their tradition, the Rockefellers had a double-cross up their sleeve as the culmination of Nuclear War One.

To prepare for the War, their plan was to denude America of most of its military power while building up an awesome military machine in the Soviet Union. When the programmed war came, it would be so destructive and America's plight so helpless that despair would seize us all. But then, in our darkest hour with half of America's population gone, the secret Moon Base, bristling with Particle Beam weapons, would come to the rescue. In the space of at most a few days, Soviet military forces worldwide were to be destroyed, and vast numbers of Russians were to die in the Soviet Union. The Soviet Union was not supposed to know about this final act-- instead, they were to be caught by surprise and utterly destroyed; and after the fact, the plan was not to tell the world about the Moon Base. Instead, the Rockefellers would emerge as the only organized power on earth, and they would attribute it all to "Divine Intervention." By this stratagem they expected to deceive the world, or most of us, to accept their rule as divinely ordained. In this way, they were to become the final heirs of the secret commitment for a One World Government that was set in motion so long ago.

In 1924 John D. Rockefeller, Jr., the father of the four Rockefeller brothers, talked of his dream of the day when "No one will speak of my country, but we will speak of our world." And on January 31, 1945, before the Protestant Council of New York City, he delivered an address entitled "The Christian Church--What of Its Future?" In this speech he expounded on one of his favorite topics: The need, as he saw it, for the Christian Church as we know it to be replaced with something more suitable as the direct outcome of the very conflicts which the Rockefeller empire itself had secretly spawned. Praising the self-sacrifice and loyalty of millions whose lives were being ruined and snuffed out, Rockefeller painted it all as a wonderful crusade. With growing enthusiasm, he said: "What an opportunity, what a privilege, what a duty."

The nightmare of world war, in other words, was merely a necessary prelude to the future status he envisioned for the Christian church--"It would be the Church of the Living God." It would be devoid of all "Ordinance, ritual, creed, all non-essential." Stripped of its camouflage, John D. Rockefeller, Jr., was reviving the ancient concept of the God-King--the ruler who is to be worshipped, and who can do no wrong.

But, unknown to the Rockefellers until very recently, the Soviet Union found out years ago about the final Rockefeller plan to destroy them in a double-cross by means of the Moon Base. That is why the Soviet Union initiated a crash program to develop a Particle Beam of their own ten years ago, and this is why they launched such massive efforts in Civil Defense five years ago. This is why the Soviet Union tried to surprise the Rockefellers over a year ago with their own double-cross during the summer of 1976, beginning with the underwater nuclear missile crisis.

As of a year ago, the Particle Beam weapons race was very close, but it appeared that the Rockefeller Moon Base would win. As an interim blackmail system, the Rockefellers had arranged for the CIA's super-missiles to be planted in the oceans by the Glomar Explorer and other means, as I first revealed in Audio Letter N° 20 for January 1977. But as of now, only two of these CIA super-missiles--Atlantic Missiles Nos. 1 and 2--are still operational, all the rest having been ruined by gradual corrosion and leakage. By now the Rockefellers expected to have their secret Moon Base operational, rendering the CIA blackmail missiles obsolete. The Kremlin was afraid that the Rockefellers were going to succeed, dooming the Soviet Union to certain disaster at the hands of the Moon Base. So they decided to strike first in a surprise attack. The result was the Soviet underwater missile crisis of 1976 described in Audio Letters 14 through 16--July through September 1976. As I described in Audio Letter 16, a Soviet missile laying mini-sub became trapped in Chesapeake Bay in late September 1976. It was our perfect opportunity to blow the whistle and stop the entire Soviet program of preparation for surprise attack by making it public.

But as I detailed in Audio Letter 17 for October 1976, this chance was thrown away by President Gerald Ford and Secretary of State Henry Kissinger in their Red Friday agreement arranged at the White House with Andrei Gromyko one year ago tomorrow. At the time such an abject capitulation seemed as incomprehensible as it was treasonous. Later, I learned of the CIA supermissiles which the Rockefellers continued to hold as a club over the head of the Kremlin, and it made more sense. But only now, in the light of the Moon Base and the Rockefeller plan for final double-cross, does it all make sense. The Rockefeller brothers thought that they could assure themselves of surviving the war and expected to have the Moon Base ready to destroy the Soviet Union at will. Under these conditions, the more horrendous the warfare up to the point of their falsified divine intervention, the better--from their point of view. Their objective was total control, including the spiritual deception of millions. The



Soviets, meanwhile, were preparing for a doomsday approach, that is, to be in a position to threaten such total destruction world-wide with all their underwater nuclear weapons that the Rockefellers would be afraid to trigger all-out war by using the Moon Base.

But three days ago, on the night of the Harvest Moon, September 27, 1977, it all unraveled--America lost the Battle of the Harvest Moon. That same day, Tuesday, September 27, 1977, Soviet Foreign Minister Andrei Gromyko delivered an ultimatum to the United States in a speech at the United Nations. A few days earlier, the Soviet Navy had expelled all British and French fishing trawlers from the Barents Sea; and as Gromyko spoke, the Barents Sea was filling up with scores of Soviet submarines--massing in preparation for deployment into the North Atlantic, and at the same time the huge Pacific Soviet Submarine Fleet was massing in the Sea of Okhotsk off the southwest tip of the Kamchatka Peninsula for deployment into the North Pacific. And on top of that, six more Particle Beam satellites were being readied for launch from four Soviet Cosmodromes--one each at Baikonur and Tyura-Tam, and two each at Kapustin Yar and Plesetsk. Two Particle Beam satellites--Cosmos 929 and another--were already in orbit by that time.

At the United Nations, Gromyko denounced the fact that relations between the United States and the Soviet Union have entered a period of "stagnation, if not a downright slump". Then he demanded that a new agreement limiting nuclear arms be arrived at "without any delay." Most people did not recognize this as a veiled ultimatum, but the Rockefellers did. Gromyko added that the Soviet Union is now ready to halt underground nuclear tests for a while, even if others do not. The reason for this statement, which surprised everyone, is that the Particle Beam has now superseded all nuclear weapons as a front line of Soviet armaments. That evening, an unusual nighttime meeting with Jimmy Carter was hastily arranged at the White House at Gromyko's demand. The Rockefeller major media went out of their way to portray this unexpected meeting as a good thing, despite Gromyko's very harsh words at the United Nations, with breathless assurance that a breakthrough had apparently been achieved toward a new SALT accord. But that, my friends, was not Gromyko's message at all. Boiled down to its essentials, here's what Gromyko told Carter and Vance on the night of the Harvest Moon--September 27, 1977: We, the Soviet Union, have today destroyed the American Moon Base, which your sponsors had planned to use against us in the coming war. Now it is we who are in command; and now, we will oblige you with the war you have been working so hard to bring about. The war will now be fought on our terms, not yours; but you are to give no hint publicly about any of this. If you do, I am instructed to inform you that you and your sponsors will forfeit your status in America as well as your lives.



The following day, the massed Soviet Submarine Fleets began moving out of the Barents Sea and the Sea of Okhotsk, bound respectively for the east and west coasts of the United States. Other Soviet submarines were also ordered to converge on our country from positions world-wide. Yesterday, Jimmy Carter held a news conference in which he did his best to obey Gromyko's instructions. His eyes puffy from sedation and lack of sleep, he talked about anything and everything. But he exposed the glowing CBS and other reports a few days earlier about an alleged SALT breakthrough for what they were, with the words, "An immediate agreement is not in prospect." And in his opening remarks inserted in the context of energy matters, he blurted out: "The reason that we have to act is not because we have crises or emergencies at this present time, but because they are imminent." And today, after a hurried meeting with Secretary of State Vance in New York, Gromyko left for Moscow.

Meanwhile, our space program has suddenly fallen on hard times. Yesterday for the second time in two weeks, after many years of faultless launchings, an American rocket abruptly exploded during launch. This one, an Atlas Centaur, happened to be carrying an important communications satellite to be stationed over the Indian Ocean.

Meanwhile the Soviet Union launched Salyut 6; and there are signs that now at long last, the Soviet Union will decide to go to the moon. After all, there is no longer anyone there to stop them; and the possibility exists that very soon there will once again be a Particle Beam Weapons Base on the moon to menace the earth--this time controlled by the Soviet Union. And just today, the Houston NASA Space Center activities having to do with the American Moon Base were shut down. Meanwhile the Soviet Union has planted a total of at least 60 cobalt bombs in the sea world-wide for the generation of earthquakes by their cumulative effect. Several of these have been set off already--3 near Indonesia, 4 in the Aleutian trench, 3 in mid-Pacific west of California, and 1 in the Mediterranean some distance from Crete. Others are still planted along the Aleutians, in the east-west fracture zones in the Pacific and Atlantic, in the Indian Ocean including several west of Australia, around the Bismarck Archipelago northeast of Australia, near Panama, in the Mediterranean and the Caribbean, and in the Gulf of California.

On Monday the SALT I agreement expires; the next day, October 4, is the twentieth anniversary of Sputnik I, and it also marks the completion of the Five-Year Plan for Civil Defense in the Soviet Union. By October 7, if not before, the United States will be surrounded along our east, west, and gulf coasts by almost the entire Soviet Submarine Fleet. As I say these words, 29 Soviet submarines have already arrived on location in the Gulf of Mexico. These, like the Atlantic and Pacific fleets which are converging on America in a pincers movement, are armed with missiles carrying neutron warheads. There are well over 100 submarines in each of the two Soviet fleets that are heading here from Russia. This is by far the most massive and rapid

deployment ever of the Soviet submarine fleet; and I mentioned last month, NATO considers the deployment to sea of the Soviet fleet as one of its most important signals that a conflict is about to begin. Therefore, my friends, I would not be doing my duty if I did not warn you that a national emergency and possibly war itself may be virtually upon us.

*Peter Beter Book III -- Audio Book 27, Topic 1 and 3*

### **The Soviet Particle Beam And Killer Satellites**

Last month in Audio Letter N° 26 recorded Sept. 30, 1977, I revealed the fact that the Soviet Union has become the first nation on earth to possess a new super-weapon, the Particle Beam, which is now deployed in earth orbit. The first Particle Beam Killer Satellite was launched three months ago on July 17, 1977, and is known as Cosmos 929.

As I told you last month, the first operational test against the target was carried out over the Soviet Union during the early hours of Sept. 20, 1977. An American spy satellite was blasted into a huge fireball that was seen hundreds of miles away. Exactly two weeks later, on October 4, 1977, Secretary of Defense Harold Brown held a news conference in which he shocked everyone with the unexpected words: "There is a fact of Soviet anti-satellite, not only development but operational capability". And he added: "That's something of concern to me because we rely a good deal on our space systems for support of our military capability, which capability, I think, contributes to deterring, preventing war". After Dr. Brown spoke, other Defense officials singled out our low-flying spy satellites as being vulnerable to the Soviet killer satellites, which are also known as Cosmos Interceptors. However, neither Dr. Brown nor the other spokesmen would explain for the record and for the American people how the new Cosmos Interceptors work. After all, the Russians know! Reporters were therefore left with nothing to suggest in their articles except the 10-year-old Soviet anti-satellite concept of an explosive interceptor, which would maneuver close to the target and then blow up. The fact that Particle Beam weapons are involved was not mentioned.

In January of this year the outgoing Pentagon Research Director, Dr. Malcolm Currie, gave Congress a warning. He said that it would be catastrophic to let the Soviets gain an advantage over us in the area of anti-satellite weapons. And no wonder. Satellites today play a central role in the military communications, intelligence gathering, and early warning of any possible attack. Unusual troop movements or other preparations for attack can be detected, and even the firing of ICBMs would be detected only by satellites. Without our spy satellites, we would be blinded to any surprise attack by

strategic missiles; and yet the SALT II Accord, which Jimmy Carter is now working so feverishly to promote, includes no provision at all against anti-satellite weapons.

As I reported in Audio Letter N° 26 at the end of last month, four days before Dr. Brown's stunning announcement about operational Soviet Killer Satellites, there were two Cosmos 929 class Interceptors in orbit. Now there are 8! And now the Soviet Union is picking off American strategic satellites one by one, creating a tremendous fireball each time like the one I described to you last month.

On October 13, earlier this month, CBS Radio News reported that a number of people have expressed concern about seeing several fireballs over Russia. They inquired what they could be, thinking they might be UFOs from outer space. But a Russian scientist who was interviewed about it said the fireballs were nothing to worry about, that they were merely Cosmos phenomena. And of course he was telling the truth in a tongue-in-cheek way, since the recent astonishing fireball phenomena are caused by Cosmos Particle Beam Interceptors. But the granddaddy of all the fireballs so far was the one which erupted over the United States on the evening of October 18, just eleven days ago. Hundreds of witnesses reported seeing the huge fireball all the way from the McDonald Observatory in extreme southwest Texas to points over several hundred miles away in Arkansas and Missouri, as well as in the neighboring states of Oklahoma and Louisiana. It was so bright that people hundreds of miles apart thought it had hit near them, and so huge that astronomers said it should have reached the ground; but according to radar and military observers, it exploded in mid air with a bright flash. Whether any pieces survived and hit the ground is not known at this time.

Thus the 85-ton American space station known as SKYLAB, launched four years ago, came to a spectacular end at the hands of a Soviet Cosmos Interceptor. The Soviet Union wanted to insure that Skylab could not be pressed into service by America in any way to begin to undo the fast-growing Soviet domination of space. And just in case any chunks of the big space station should reach the ground without burning up, thereby possibly doing damage or injury, Skylab was destroyed over the United States instead of over the Soviet Union. Nine days later, the Government released an elaborate cover story about Skylab by way of the CBS Evening News for October 27, 1977. While we were shown official NASA film of Skylab in orbit, we were told that for some strange reason Skylab's orbit is decaying sooner than expected and that it might well come down prematurely. Now, my friends, if someone should find pieces of it lying around, the groundwork has already been laid for a future public explanation.

The Soviet use of their new Particle Beam weapon to blow our strategic satellites out of the sky is bad enough, but this is only the beginning. As I explained in detail last month, America's secret Moon Base in Copernicus Crater was put out of action on Sept. 27, 1977. It was bombarded with a Soviet Neutron Particle Beam which killed all of our astronauts there. The Copernicus base was itself equipped with Particle Beam weaponry, but was defeated by the Soviet Union just before achieving operational

status. Thus America lost the Battle of the Harvest Moon; and though this space battle is still a secret, its consequences are cropping up all around us.

In Topics #2 and #3, I will try to bring you up to date on what has happened militarily and diplomatically as the result of our losing the Battle of the Harvest Moon. Right now, though, let me tell you the latest developments in space itself. On Sept. 29, 1977, just two days after the Battle of the Harvest Moon and the Gromyko ultimatum to Jimmy Carter, the Soviet Union launched Salyut Space Station N° 6. This was the same day that an Atlas Centaur Rocket became the second American rocket in two weeks to explode during launch. The orbiting of Salyut 6, my friends, signaled the beginning of the first Soviet-manned mission to the moon; and the next day as the Soviet moon-era was just dawning, the sun set on America's moon era. The NASA Space Center in Houston radioed remote control commands to the moon to shut down all automated equipment still operating there; and, as usual, the quiet and largely unnoticed news reports about it told us this was being done to save money.

On October 9, Soyuz 25 was launched with a two-man crew to rendezvous with Salyut 6; and just as the crew of Apollo Eleven carried an American flag with them to plant on the moon, the crew of Soyuz 25 took a copy of the newly adopted Soviet Constitution with them. As Mission Commander Kovalyonok climbed aboard the space craft, he gave not the usual friendly wave but a clenched fist salute for the benefit of the television audience. Then Soyuz 25 lifted off from the same pad at the Baikonur Cosmodrome that had been used twenty years ago to launch Sputnik One. Less than two days later, Radio Moscow broke a 24-hour silence about the mission, which had caused many observers to wonder if the cosmonauts might have suffered harm. It was announced that the cosmonauts were in good condition and that their Soyuz 25 capsule had landed safely. Supposedly, the mission had been aborted because of the failure of Soyuz 25 to dock successfully with Salyut 6; but actually, my friends, Soyuz 25 was successful in its rendezvous with Salyut 6. The purpose was not to dock and remain in orbit but rather to link up to a lunar propulsion and equipment module -- and this Soyuz 25 did! By the time Radio Moscow broke its silence with a cover story about an aborted mission, Soyuz 25 was on its way to the moon.

On October 16, after achieving lunar orbit, the crew of Soyuz 25 detached a radio relay package and left it in lunar orbit as they descended to the lunar surface. And just as two Americans named Armstrong and Aldrin became the first human beings to set foot on the near side of the moon, two Russians named Kovalyonok and Ryumin have become the first to land on the far side of the moon in Jules Verne Crater. The Soviet Union is now working rapidly to do the same thing that the controlled United States

Government had tried to do -- to set up a Particle Beam weapons base on the moon from which to menace the earth.

The operation now under way in Jules Verne Crater is strictly an interim step. The back side of the moon is being used purely as a safe haven, and there all preliminary preparations can be made without any chance, they hope, of observation or retaliation by the United States. The plan is to assemble everything that is needed for an initial Particle Beam installation, including equipment, crews of cosmonauts, life-support equipment, etc., in a safe back-side location. Then, rockets will be used to transport everything to the intended location on the near side, rapidly and all at once. If all goes according to plan, the Soviet Particle Beam Base will be able to become operational very quickly after the fast move to the near side. In this way, the Soviet Union expects to have its Particle Beam Moon Base in operation and able to protect itself before any conceivable preemptive strike could knock it out. They have no wish to suffer the same fate they themselves inflicted a month ago on the secret American moon base.

Once it is operational with the charged Particle Beam weapon to protect itself, the Soviet Moon Base will be relatively secure in a military sense. This is especially true since a small fleet of Cosmos Interceptors are now in earth orbit, armed as they are with Particle Beam weapons. Therefore, once the Soviet Moon Base is in operation on the near side of the moon, the Soviet Union may well choose to make it known to the world -- neglecting, of course, to explain its true purpose. If so, it will be a startling echo of the early days of the Soviet Space Program when spectacular exploits in space were always announced only after they were successfully under way, never beforehand.

According to my latest intelligence on the Soviet moon mission, the project is progressing very rapidly. As of two days ago, October 27, the crew of Soyuz 25 have already been joined at Jules Verne Crater by additional cosmonauts, and the components for a Particle Beam weapon have also arrived. At this rate, the space lift of crew and equipment to the near side of the moon might come very soon; and if it does, the timing would be perfect for Soviet propaganda purposes. The twentieth anniversary of Sputnik One, which was October 4, was commemorated by launching Soyuz 25 from the same launch pad as was used for Sputnik One. Still ahead, on November 7, is the 60th anniversary of the Bolshevik Revolution. How better to impress the world with the vigor of the Soviet system than by having the brand new Soviet Constitution praised over world-wide television by a Cosmonaut broadcasting from the moon?!

### The Enforced Disarming Of America Now Underway

In a news conference on September 29, 1977, President Carter told reporters that there was no prospect of any immediate agreement on a second Strategic Arms Limitation Treaty, or SALT II. Two days earlier Soviet Foreign Minister Gromyko had denounced



the sorry state of Soviet-American relations in very harsh terms and had demanded that a new SALT accord be agreed upon "without any delay"; and in a hastily called meeting that evening Gromyko made it clear that the Kremlin, having put the secret

American Moon Base out of operation that day was now going to start cracking the whip; but Carter's response was more one of shock than one of immediate total capitulation, and therefore the Soviet submarines began moving toward America within hours after Gromyko left the White House.

The surrender by the United States on October 14 involved America's acceptance of Soviet demands for a new SALT II agreement that will effectively disarm America while leaving Soviet armaments free to expand and develop still further. The only concession granted by Brezhnev to Carter is a slight extension of time to allow the Carter administration to prepare the way for America's acceptance of the treaty to strip us militarily. The extent of the radical shift in favor of the Soviet Union concerning disarmament was revealed on October 19 at the United Nations. There, in a committee away from the limelight, but visible to key members of the world's diplomatic community, major statements were made by both the United States and the Soviet Union. The American statement expressed our willingness to cooperate and declared that an agreement on a whole range of issues may be just around the corner. The Soviet statement spoke of closing the arms race and said Russia is ready to proceed with "drastic disarmament measures"; and the American delegate, Mr. Fisher, expanded on the fact that he now found a new sense of vigor and urgency, stressing that the world is experiencing a fundamental shift in thinking about disarmament.

My friends, world-wide fundamental shifts in thinking about anything do not happen without there being a reason; and that reason, as I have told you, is the end of the American Moon Base and the exclusive possession by the Soviet Union of the new Particle Beam Super Weapon. The following day details began leaking out about the shape of the proposed SALT II accord, and it will continue to be the subject of heavy news coverage and debate.

SALT II contains tremendous concessions by the United States with none of significance by the Soviet Union even on its face. For example, Jimmy Carter canceled the B-1 Bomber, much to the Kremlin's delight, with the silly argument that the Cruise Missile would replace it. The Cruise Missile, my friends, is more vulnerable to Soviet air defenses than the B-1 would have been. But now, SALT II will even put the Cruise Missile out of business by restricting its range sufficiently to force our old slow B-52s to get so close to Russia in an attack that they can be shot down by the vast Soviet Air Defense system. In addition, the United States will agree not to provide Cruise Missiles or the technology to build them to our NATO allies, to whom the Cruise Missile could be very valuable. In return for this, America is to settle for a Soviet



pledge about their supersonic Backfire Bomber, the rough equivalent of our B-1 Bomber.

According to NATO intelligence, the Soviet Union is already flying more than 400 Backfires; in other words, they already have a larger force of brand new supersonic strategic Backfires than our force of 20-year old subsonic tired out B-52s. And what's more, the newest version has even greater range than our B-52, and Soviet plants are churning out more Backfires every month. But the Carter administration has settled for a promise from the Soviets not to start producing Backfires any faster than they are doing already. What's more, the Kremlin has simply given its word that Backfires will not be deployed in a strategic manner despite their strategic capability. In return for that, we agree not to count their Backfires at all as strategic bombers, thereby exempting them from the limits of weaponry spelled out in SALT II; and we agree to trust them, not requiring verification of any kind. Can you imagine?

But as serious as these matters are, they are overshadowed by the seriousness of what is left out altogether from the SALT II proposals! They say not a word about the radiological warfare weapons which are being used right now on the United States. They say nothing at all about anti-satellite weapons despite their disastrous implications and despite the fact that even the Defense Department admits they are now operational in the Soviet arsenal. SALT II would do nothing to restrict the use of microwave weapons on humans which, as I revealed in Audio Letter N° 20 for January 1977, is also being done by the Soviet Union.

And Beam weapons, particularly the Particle Beam, which is the exclusive property of Russia now, are ignored altogether. Thus for example, our strategic missile forces are rapidly being neutralized while those of the Soviet Union are preserved. Our early-warning satellites, which we depend upon to warn us of any attack by the Soviet Union, are being destroyed by Cosmos Interceptor satellites; and if we were to launch our missiles, properly deployed Soviet Particle Beams could be used to destroy the warheads in flight. The rough equivalents in missiles that the Soviet Union now seems ready to write into the SALT II accord, therefore means nothing.

What is actually being inaugurated now is the total disarmament of America. Those who are using their influence to have America accept the SALT II agreement, claim that by granting the Soviet Union such horrendous concessions, we will take away any Soviet incentive to go to war. But, my friends, this is the intellectual way to say 'Better Red than dead' -- but if the 'Alice in Wonderland' world of unreality that is built into SALT II is accepted, then we as a nation will be both Red and dead. It has taken 200 years to undo the structure for freedom and prosperity that was devised by our founding fathers. And more than once the United States has been all but counted out by those who wanted to destroy us, only to see America rise again, bounce back, and go on. The Kremlin has no intention of taking that risk by ultimately sparing us

from war. They intend to destroy the American system once and for all, and our disarmament beforehand is purely for the purpose of making their destruction of our land easy and without suffering on their own part. When ancient Carthage was destroyed, the Romans plowed salt into the ground to ensure that Carthage would

never rise again. Now the Soviet Union is using the SALT treaties to ensure that America, once defeated, will never rise again.

My friends, this is the legacy that America is inheriting, thanks to the totally disastrous policies which have been forced on America by the four Rockefeller brothers for decades. I have been accused on occasion of carrying on a personal vendetta against them, and sometimes against the whole family whom I have never accused of being party to what the four brothers are doing. But it is not personal, I do not make public what I know about their personal lives; but I do believe that their policies which affect millions of other lives, should be made public. David, Nelson, Laurance, and John D. Rockefeller III have never done anything to me personally but their policies have brought the land I love, the United States of America, to the brink of utter ruin. Knowing what I know, I have only two possible choices -- either speak out, or keep quiet; and I cannot keep quiet. To understand why I say this, you have to go through what I've gone through -- you have to suffer, you have to turn over and toss at night asking yourself "What's happened to this great country?" It's always been my hope that the four Rockefeller brothers would see the light and honestly turn aside from policies which are destroying America. As a great religious leader once told their grandfather, John D. Rockefeller, Sr., "Great wealth is a trust and it should be used for the public good".

As of now, none of the things that could be done to save America are being done. It may be too late to save America as we know it, but it is never too late to do what is right and leave the success or failure of our efforts in the hands of our Lord.

*Peter D. Beter Book III -- Audio Letter 29, Topic #1*

### **Cyclones, Air Quakes, And Soviet Intimidation of America**

Last month I told you the locations of the Soviet Particle Beam weapon installations that are now operational on the moon, and I warned you that "...if the normal Soviet pattern is followed, we can expect a test of a moon-based Particle Beam weapon against some earth target in the very near future.

If this is done, it will probably take place under circumstances where its effects can be explained away as having some other cause". Events are now moving very fast, my friends. When I recorded those words last month on November 21, the first Soviet test

shot at the earth had already taken place, but intelligence about it had not yet reached me. The perfect opportunity for Soviet purposes was provided by a huge cyclone in the Bay of Bengal as it approached the southeast coast of India. Soviet cosmonauts at two of the Particle Beam installations on the moon readied their weapons and waited for the angry storm to reach the best possible position for the test.

This occurred on the evening of November 19, 1977, as the cyclone was lashing the coast line of the Indian State of Andhra Pradesh. As millions of Indians were struggling against the powerful winds and driving rain of the cyclone, two Soviet Particle Beam weapons a quarter million miles away silently swung around to point in their direction. The weapons were aimed at two nearby locations at sea within the storm. To avoid any chance that the beams might interfere with one another on the way to the target, they were not fired simultaneously but in quick succession. Traveling at virtually the speed of light, each beam reached the earth in less than two seconds. As I told you in Audio Letter N° 26, a charged Particle Beam rips apart the atoms of anything it strikes, causing it to explode. That's why, as I said then, it's an all-weather weapon -- it blasts its way through air, cloud, water, armor plate, and anything else it strikes. When each beam aimed at the cyclone reached its target, it produced a brilliant air flash and a tremendous explosion at the water surface. A portion of the water itself was made to explode by the beam, creating a localized artificial tidal wave. The result, as described by victims who lived through it, was broadcast over the BBC on December 13, earlier this month. A relief worker who had just returned from the scene described what she called complete devastation along the coastal area. Everything, including even strongly-built houses, had been flattened, and the loss of life was staggering; and what had transformed a bad storm into a total disaster, my friends, was a single tidal wave that suddenly swept ashore in the midst of the storm. I now quote the exact words of the British relief worker as she described what eye witnesses had told her: "There were two enormous blinding flashes and the whole sky lighted up as though on fire, then this vast tidal wave about 30 miles in length along the coast and 18 feet high just bore down upon them".

My friends, a tidal wave is not a normal part of a cyclone -- high waters, yes; flooding, yes; and normal wind-driven waves, yes -- but not tidal waves. And yet, if you will study the news reports from all sources, you will discover that a single devastating tidal wave was reported consistently. Eye witnesses describe it as something that came suddenly, sweeping away everything in its path, including loved ones; and it caused devastation inland to unheard-of distances where people have never had reason to fear cyclones before. For example, a ferryboat man in the village of Penumudi is quoted in the NEW YORK TIMES for December 12 as saying, "All my life I have never been frightened so much. We are 20 miles from the sea, and yet the wave came all the way to destroy our boats and our living".

With at least 10,000 dead, over 2,500 villages destroyed, and 2,000,000 homeless, it's no wonder that this cyclone is rated as the worst to hit India in more than a century. From the Soviet viewpoint, the test was a complete success. The ability of their lunar-based charged Particle Beams to blast an earth target with devastating force, has been confirmed; and by carrying out their test in the midst of a violent cyclone, they succeeded in camouflaging the man-made disaster by combining it with a natural one. Both the lunar and earth orbital Particle Beam weapons of the Soviet Union must now be regarded as fully operational and tested. But the lunar Particle Beam test was scarcely completed before tests began with yet another secret Soviet weapon!

Last month I reminded you of the lightning pace of weapons advancement that was still publicly visible up until the early 1960's; but at the secret level, military technology was advancing even faster. As early as 1962, top military officers were seriously worried about a future threat to America that was then already visible on the technical horizon. This threatened future development consisted of space platforms capable of levitating in stationary positions over our major cities or other strategic locations. These platforms would not be in orbit like normal earth satellites; instead, they would actually hover for long periods of time over a single spot. This cannot be done with orbiting satellites except for those stationed over the earth's equator about 22,000 miles out in space. So the United States already had the capability long ago to build these hovering platforms if desired, manning them with forty-man crews who would remain aboard for two months at a time. Therefore it was obvious that someday the Soviet Union would also develop this capability, and our military leaders wanted to be in a position to interdict any Soviet platforms that might someday invade the space over our country. But their urgent pleas for authority and funds to develop a defense against the expected threat of floating platforms, were rudely turned aside—they didn't fit in with the two-pronged program for world military domination that I explained for you last month. On the surface, America was to be gradually stripped of its known weaponry; while in total secrecy, the moon program was to provide America's secret rulers with the unadmitted ability to destroy the Soviet Union in a final double-cross.

Now it's 15 years later, the grand design of our secret rulers lies in ruins -- shattered less than three months ago by Russia's upset victory in the Battle of the Harvest Moon on September 27. The men and women of America's secret moon colony in Copernicus Crater lie entombed where they died, bombarded by a Soviet neutron Particle Beam weapon orbiting the earth -- and now, the Soviet Union controls the moon and from it the earth. Furthermore, spurred on by the danger of losing the decisive Particle Beam race, the Kremlin has spent fantastic amounts of money to develop a bewildering array of military weapons of every type. Wherever possible they have borrowed and exploited whole technologies developed in the West at our cost. They have bought critical hardware to fill gaps in their own technology, paying for it with United States

financed loans guaranteed by American taxpayers. They have contracted for western multi-national corporations to build whole manufacturing facilities in Russia -- factories that are unparalleled here at home; and, relieved of the need to develop so many things for themselves, they have been able to concentrate on advanced projects that leapfrog ahead of our own technology in certain areas. And one of these areas is the hovering space platform, which certain of our military leaders were worried about 15 years ago.

For many years the Soviet Union has led the world in the field of high-energy physics and in many areas of advanced mathematics as well. This enabled them to win the race for the Particle Beam weapon, and has also enabled them to develop a hovering space platform design that operates on more advanced principles than those our military anticipated 15 years ago.

The Soviet hovering-platform concept is built around a branch of physics most people have never even heard of called Electrogravitics. At the present time the Soviet Union is using electrogravitic vehicles both on the moon and in space close to earth. Theoretically these vehicles will some day be able to travel directly between earth and the moon and even over inter-planetary distances, but the transition from the gravitational field of the earth to that of the moon, among other things, is potentially hazardous so this is not being done yet. Instead, rockets are being used by Soviet cosmonauts to travel between the earth and the moon, but the electrogravitic levitation is being used on the moon itself. The electrogravitic vehicles developed so far by the Soviet Union are still very crude -- they can lift themselves vertically up or down, using their levitation field they produce, but have to use small rocket motors to move sideways; but crude or not, the Soviet Union now has these hovering space platforms and we do not; nor do we have any means of combating them, since our secret masters have refused ever since 1962 to allow any means of defense to be developed.

I can now reveal that the Kremlin has begun deploying hovering space platforms over the United States, and elsewhere, armed with Particle Beam weapons. AT THIS MOMENT SEVEN (7) SOVIET HOVERING SPACE PLATFORMS ARE ALREADY ON STATION OVER NORTH AMERICA AND THE WATERS NEARBY!

Platform N° 1 is hovering 672 miles above a spot in the Atlantic Ocean about 170 miles east of Charleston, So. Car. N° 2 is 821 miles above a spot in the Pacific 256 miles southwest of Los Angeles, California. N° 3 is floating 784 miles above a spot about 42 miles west of the so-called Four Corners of Utah, Colorado, Arizona, and New Mexico. N° 4 is 821 miles directly above the intersection of the borders of Idaho, Montana, and Canada. N° 5 is hovering 597 miles above a spot that is about 50 miles east-northeast of Denver, Colorado. N° 6 is 560 miles above Illinois over a spot about 80 miles southwest of Chicago and 50 miles east of Peoria. N° 7 is at the same altitude,



560 miles, over a spot about 10 miles northwest of Morgantown, West Virginia, at the border of southwest Pennsylvania.

The first four platforms are manned, the other three, launched more recently, are still being checked out by remote control prior to being manned by crews who will be carried there by electrogravitic shuttle.

Early this month on December 2, 1977, the crew of Soviet Platform N° 1 received the orders they had been waiting for from Moscow. They were to commence de-focused beam tests. A de-focused beam expands out over a broader and broader area as it flashes through space; and as a result, when the broad beam strikes the atmosphere, most of the energy is spent in the air itself. (This is the exact opposite of the situation on November 19 when the lunar Particle Beams created tight shafts of energy that passed through the Indian cyclone to strike the sea with great power). The crew adjusted their Particle Beam weapon to de-focus the beam to a prescribed amount, then at approximately 10:00 A.M. they aimed their weapon at a spot in the sea about 50 miles off the South Carolina coast and fired. The air itself over the ocean east of South Carolina was made to explode with the force of a hundred tons of TNT. Along the South Carolina coast thousands of people heard the tremendous rumble from the blast at sea, dishes rattled, and some windows broke. At the Lamont-Doherty Geological Laboratory north of New York City, acoustic monitoring instruments jumped off scale. Everyone who heard it wondered what had happened. About 3:45 that afternoon, the crew of Platform N° 1 were ready for a second test shot. The target area this time was the sea off the New Jersey coast -- 650 miles to the north-northeast of Platform N° 1. The Particle Beam weapon had been re-adjusted to compensate for the greater distance involved, and then it was fired. At points along the coast from Cape May, New Jersey, to Connecticut, thousands heard the powerful blast as more dishes rattled and more windows broke. Again acoustic monitors were driven off scale. On December 15, Platform N° 1 began firing again. At least five blasts were fired into the air over the Atlantic that day.

On December 20, just two days ago, still more blasts took place; but the major news media had begun to treat the whole matter as if it were a joke. Most Americans do not live on the east coast, of course, and have not heard these explosions for themselves. But listen to these words that a housewife in Manhattan used to describe one of the explosions to me: "It was a bright sunny day and my older kids were in school. I was at home when suddenly there was a tremendous, tremendous boom. It sounded like it could have been next door, or it could have been a million miles away -- you just couldn't tell. It was a low, thundering, deep, all-encompassing noise. It sounded like a bomb, but I thought it might be an earthquake. I grabbed the kids, my younger kids who were at home, and ran to the wall. I glanced at the clock and it was just after 1:00 o'clock. I waited to see what else would happen, but nothing did. I turned on the radio



to find out what had happened, but there was nothing on the radio, nothing about what had happened. The kids in school were all scared. The teacher said: 'It's Con-Edison'. But of course if it had been Con-Edison, the whole neighborhood would have blown up. It just sounded as if something had hit the bottom of the earth".

Soviet acts of intimidation are becoming more frequent and more vicious. Only last night around 7:00 P.M. another series of so-called mystery explosions were heard off the east coast, and only today two grain elevators -- one in Louisiana, the other in Mississippi -- exploded within hours of one another. The first explosion took place this morning, December 22, at the huge Continental Grain Company elevator on the west bank of the Mississippi River, a few miles upstream from downtown New Orleans. Eye witnesses said: "It went up like an H-bomb". The ground shook for several seconds as though in an earthquake, a huge mushroom cloud stretched perhaps a mile into the air, and debris from the structure kept falling like feathers into the river. The entire facility, storing \$100,000,000 worth of grain, was ruined and there were scores injured, perhaps two dozen killed. The portion of the elevator nearest the river was completely blown off.

My friends, when I resumed recording my Audio Letter last August with issue No. 25, I warned that there were 158 Soviet nuclear mines -- that is, small H-bombs -- buried under water along the Mississippi River. The destruction of the grain elevator near New Orleans this morning resulted from the detonation of the first of these bombs, which was located in the River near the south end of the loading dock. Other Soviet nuclear mines are still waiting to be exploded within a few miles of that location. One is just across the river from the site of today's explosion in an area known as Carrollton Bend. Another is about a mile in the upstream direction from the ruined grain elevator under the southeast end of the Huey P. Long Bridge. Looking downstream, another Soviet nuclear mine is lurking in the water beneath the Greater New Orleans bridge. Further downstream there is one at the entrance to Chalmette Ship Wharf N° 2. There are two in the inner harbor navigation canal -- one just north of the lock, and another about three-quarters of a mile north of that. And not only is the River mined -- for example, there is a nuclear mine in Lake Pontchartrain near the south end of the Pontchartrain causeway. It has now been four months since I revealed the situation in the Mississippi River. Since that time I have never been contacted by a single official having jurisdiction of any kind along the Mississippi River to find out more about the situation. No one has made the slightest effort to take action, and now many have lost their lives and many more are injured. About two hours later, the second grain elevator suddenly exploded in Tupelo, Mississippi. Like the first, it was destroyed by a Soviet nuclear mine; but Tupelo is not on a river, and the mine was buried in the ground nearby.

Having first sabotaged America's water resources, then important governmental and military sites, the Soviet agents are still criss-crossing our land unhampered and far advanced in sabotaging our food-warehousing facilities. Major grain elevators throughout the Midwest, the Great Plains, and other grain-producing areas, have been mined already like the one that exploded today at Tupelo, Miss.

My friends, how long will we continue to just wait and see? How many will die before the rest of us open our eyes to the truth as it really is? Will it go on this way until the day destitute survivors of Nuclear War One are picking their way through the smoking ruins of America with 160,000,000 dead?

*Peter D. Beter 4 -- Audio Letter 31, Topic #1*

### **The Dawning of Soviet Cosmostrategy And Cosmopolitics**

In my book "THE CONSPIRACY AGAINST THE DOLLAR", I described the new imperialism of the international Rockefeller empire. It's an imperialism in which economic power of multinational corporations and banks, monetary manipulation, and big-money politics are used to control entire nations and to reap the profits of East-West trade. The techniques of econo-strategy and econo-politics are the means by which great economic might are translated into the domination of others. These techniques are powerful, but they now face an unprecedented challenge, for in recent months the Soviet Union has suddenly burst into the world arena with its new techniques of cosmo-strategy and cosmo-politics. In these techniques, unlike those of the Rockefeller establishment, money is a very secondary factor -- important as a tool but nothing more; and in the newly unveiled Soviet approach to world domination, the earth is viewed basically from the perspective of space -- the cosmos.

The new era of Soviet cosmo-strategy and cosmo-politics dawned in earnest five months ago on September 27, 1977, and our secret masters are still reeling from the shock. On that day, with the first two operational Soviet Killer Satellites called Cosmos Interceptors in orbit, America lost the first full-fledged space battle in history. The secret American Moon Base in Copernicus Crater was to have been the ultimate ace in the hole for the Rockefellers in the coming war, armed with powerful beam weapons able to strike the earth; but in the Battle of the Harvest Moon, the Moon Base was put out of action by Cosmos 954, the Soviet Killer Satellite that crashed in Canada last month on January 24. Using a Neutron Beam weapon, Cosmos 954 killed the entire crew of the Copernicus Moon Base with a stream of deadly neutron radiation. Our rulers got their first taste of the new Soviet cosmo-strategy that same day, September 27, 1977. After a very harsh speech against the United States in the United Nations, Soviet Foreign Minister Andrei Gromyko demanded and got a hastily

arranged unusual evening meeting at the White House with Jimmy Carter and Secretary of State Cyrus Vance. Breathless reporters assured us that there had been a breakthrough in the SALT negotiations, and thereby painted this rush, rush meeting as a good thing. But as I told you in Audio Letter N° 26, the only real breakthrough that had occurred was the Soviet breakthrough in the awesome Particle Beam weapon. Gromyko's message at the White House was an ultimatum to begin the process of surrender by disarming America under the guise of SALT II. In Topic #3 I'll bring you up to date on the current status of the struggle over SALT surrender.

The Kremlin is playing a deadly game of chess in its bid for world conquest. In any chess game, moves are planned far in advance, in sequence, according to careful strategy -- they're not simply made in isolation. And so it was with the Battle of the Harvest Moon last September. The Particle Beam weapons which are now in orbit on Soviet Cosmos Interceptor Satellites are the product of a 10-year crash program, but other crash programs have been underway as well in the Soviet Union ever since the Soviet humiliation in the Cuban missile crisis 15 years ago. The plan was to develop in total secrecy a spectrum of new superweapons systems which, taken all together, would leapfrog past the capabilities of the United States. They were to be developed, tested, produced in the numbers required for operational deployment and when ready, held in constant readiness for massive deployment when the time came. That time came five months ago.

On September 27, 1977, the Soviet Union dealt the United States a staggering blow, unknown to the public at large because the government refuses to tell you about it; and just two days later the Soviet manned space program began making spectacular headlines after years seemingly in eclipse. On that day the Salyut 6 Space Station was launched, the same space station whose crew are rapidly closing in on America's space endurance record of 84 days. America's Moon Era had just ended, but that of the Soviet Union was about to begin.

Meanwhile Russia was adding rapidly to its fleet of operational Cosmos Interceptor Killer Satellites. The two that I mentioned in Audio Letter N° 26 were joined by six more in October 1977, and as of now there are over 30 Soviet Cosmos Interceptors orbiting the earth, all of them manned, and all of them armed with Particle Beam weapons. On October 4, 1977, Defense Secretary Harold Brown shocked reporters by confirming part of what I had already revealed in Audio Letter N° 26 -- namely, that the Soviet Union had achieved an operational Killer Satellite capability; but by refusing to explain how they worked, Dr. Brown succeeded in misleading the reporters into presuming that the Soviet Killer Satellites worked by gliding up next to their target and then exploding. By now this concept is widely accepted as if it were fact, which it is not; but earlier this month on February 2, 1978, Dr. Brown almost told Congress the truth. He said that the Soviet laser-firing Killer Satellite already

operational will be substantially improved by the mid 1980's. My friends, a laser is a beam weapon, so Dr. Brown has now contradicted the assumption that the Soviet Killer Satellites are of the old explosive type. To tell the complete truth, he should have told Congress that they use Particle beams, not lasers; but perhaps that would have been too embarrassing. After all, it was none other than Harold Brown's Livermore Laboratory that failed to develop a Particle Beam weapon -- if Livermore Lab couldn't do it, neither could the Russians.

All kinds of cover-up operations are now under way by the United States government to try to hide from the people what is really happening. For example: in Audio Letter N° 27 I told you about the destruction of America's 85-ton Space Station known as SKYLAB. On October 18, 1977, a Soviet Cosmos Interceptor blasted Skylab into a giant fireball that was seen by people along a path all the way from southwest Texas to Arkansas and Missouri. Nine days later the cover-up began with government stories that Skylab "is unexpectedly sinking toward earth", and at the beginning of this month the Skylab cover-up story was revived in such a way as to thoroughly confuse the public. Now we are told it looks as though Skylab may crash too soon for the Space Shuttle to save it. It may crash in late 1979, or then again it may crash by late this year. Pretending that Skylab is still up there, some NASA spokesmen say the engines should be fired to make it tumble slowly to keep it in orbit longer. Others say it should be made to tumble so that it will come down sooner, say over the Indian Ocean. As I explained in Audio Letter N° 26, the beauty of the Indian Ocean is that over long areas there are no witnesses to observe such things.

While Soviet Cosmos Interceptors were multiplied in earth orbit in October, the Soviet manned Moon Program also started in a rush. On October 4, 1977, the 20th anniversary of Sputnik One was celebrated by launching Soyuz 25 from the same launch pad. As a cover story, Soyuz 25 was said to have returned to earth after a few days, having failed to dock with Salyut 6 Space Station; but, in fact, Soyuz 25 went on to make a manned landing on the moon on October 16, 1977, landing on the far side in Jules Verne Crater, for reasons I explained in Audio Letter N° 27. In the new Soviet cosmo-strategy, the massive deployment of men and equipment to the moon was just the space-age equivalent of a military deployment by air lift. The men, the space craft, the Particle Beam weapons, everything -- had been prepared for this giant military operation in space. And given the Soviet network of several major space ports, which they call Cosmodromes, launch rates unheard of in the United States were and are possible. Over the past five years the Soviet Union has consistently launched satellites six and one-half times as frequently as the United States; and that is based only on those that the Soviet Union has reported so that they can be tracked by the West. There have been hundreds of secret launches of satellites that have never been positively detected or tracked in the West. During October and November, as I have detailed in previous tapes, the moon was quickly converted into a military base of the

Soviet Union. Today there are seven (7) separate Particle Beam weapons installations on the near side of the moon plus a back-up and supply base on the far side; and as I revealed in December, the lunar Particle Beam weapons have been test-fired at the earth.

In December I also revealed that Particle Beam weapons were being fired in a de-focused mode of operation off the east coast, causing mysterious air booms called Air Quakes. These Particle Beam weapons are carried by floating platforms which are not satellites in orbit. They can operate all the way from ground zero to altitudes of at least 800 miles. Normally they stay high enough to be outside the atmosphere. These platforms which use a principle known as Electrogravitics, could have been developed long ago by the United States, but were not; and now we have no defense against them. When I say platform, I am speaking in the military sense of a vehicle on which weapons are mounted. A naval ship is sometimes thought of as a gun platform. In the same way, an attack helicopter may be called a platform for the guns it carries. The Soviet floating Particle Beam platforms, according to my latest information, are actually spheres known as Cosmospheres. As with the other aspects of the sudden, decisive Soviet leap into cosmo-strategic weapons, the Federal government is trying to keep a lid on the Cosmosphere story. The White House is trying desperately to come up with some kind of story to explain those air quakes, which have rattled nerves and broken windows. Within a few days the Naval Research Laboratory is supposed to deliver a preliminary report explaining what the air quakes are. Every effort will be made to focus attention only on the east coast, but air quakes are beginning to be heard elsewhere also as other Cosmospheres announce their presence. For example, at about noon Friday February the 3rd, two air quakes were heard off the Texas gulf coast near Port Lavaca. There were two booms in quick succession heard over an area of four large counties -- then, silence. The Coast Guard reported no aircraft on radar at the time and there were no military aircraft in the vicinity. They were typical Air Quakes, my friends. The story was embargoed until four days later, Tuesday; and released only over the Texas wire of the Associated Press. As a result, they received no national publicity; and there have been, and will be, others around the country.

When I recorded Audio Letter N° 30 last month, the Cosmospheres over the United States had all descended to relatively low altitudes, ranging from 15 to 60 miles. As of my latest report on February 23, they have climbed back up to more normal altitudes of around 400 miles except for one over the Detroit area. This one, reported on that day to be at a height of 140 miles, was at lower altitude earlier this month; and at that time there were many sightings around the Detroit area of an object that may well have been this Cosmosphere.

As I explain in Topic #3, foot-dragging by our secret rulers -- that agreed to surrender by means of SALT II -- is provoking once again an increase in Soviet acts of



intimidation. For that reason I think I should alert you to the latest locations of the Soviet Cosmospheres over North America:

The Cosmosphere recently stationed over the Detroit area is the same one that formerly was over the Carolinas and caused many air quakes along the east coast. Another is over the western Pennsylvania-West Virginia area. Another formerly stationed in the vicinity of Quincy, Illinois, is currently over the Minneapolis-St. Paul area. There is a Cosmosphere roughly over the Mississippi River east of Little Rock, Arkansas. Another is over the Red River between Oklahoma City and the Dallas-Fort Worth area. A Cosmosphere is hovering almost directly over NORAD headquarters in Colorado. Another is over Hoover Dam on the Nevada-Arizona border, and another is over the Glen Canyon Dam in northern Arizona. There is another over western Montana, and those over southern Alaska and just west of Hawaii are still on station.

There is one new Cosmosphere reported this month located at last report over the waters between the southern tip of Florida and Cuba.

When I recorded Audio Letter N° 30 last month on the evening of January 28, I had just received word that the crew in capsule of Cosmos 954 -- the Killer Satellite that had crashed in Canada -- had been picked up by a Soviet Cosmosphere previously stationed over Ottawa. I can now finish the story with the news that just before midnight that same night Eastern time, the Cosmosphere landed in a wilderness area north of Lake Superior at coordinates 48-18 North, 85-42 West. There the crew and capsule were transferred to a truck driven by Soviet agents, after which the Cosmosphere departed. It's presently on station 212 miles north of Ottawa at an altitude of 300 miles. Needless to say, the search by Canadian and American teams for pieces of Cosmos 954 has no hope of ever turning up anything legitimate except auxiliary chunks of the satellite. Cosmos 954 was one of the two Soviet Killer Satellites which were operational when I recorded Audio Letter N° 26. The other launched last July was Cosmos 929. Cosmos 929 was the first operational Cosmos Interceptor Satellite; and as I discussed in Audio Letter N° 26, it destroyed an American spy satellite over Russia on September 20. Early this month on February 2, Cosmos 929 fired its retro-fire engines and re-entered the atmosphere over the Soviet Union, contrary to other published reports.

Space operations in support of Soviet cosmo-strategy are continuing on all fronts. Progress I, the Spacebus with nine cosmonauts aboard that was described as a robot supply ship by Moscow, transferred supplies to Salyut 6 and then detached itself. Progress I is still in orbit awaiting the next stage of the project of building a mammoth new space station in space. As I told you last month, Progress I is to become one part of the new space station; and on February 16 the cosmonauts on Salyut 6 accomplished another space first. They had started up an electric blast furnace which



had been brought up by Progress I, and the cosmonauts were to begin acquiring experience toward building large stations in space.

A few days ago Moscow correctly announced that the crew of Salyut 6 have also been busy observing from their ringside seat in space various weather phenomena and natural disasters -- and no wonder, since geophysical warfare is also an operational part of the new Soviet cosmo-strategy.

Beginning in Audio Letter N° 24 last May, I have been warning about Soviet preparations to cause deliberate earthquakes and tidal waves as weapons of undeclared war. That month I gave the navigational coordinates where seven (7) Soviet fission-fusion-fission superbombs had already been planted in strategic undersea locations around the Philippines. And a year ago this month I referred to the fact that major Soviet experiments in weather modification were known to have been carried out on certain occasions. Last August I revealed that cobalt bombs were being planted in the oceans at strategic locations to serve in a build-up of earthquake activity prior to the big catastrophe that awaits the Philippines and America's west coast, and I have revealed since then that some of these have been set off. Only recently I have been informed that some of the cobalt bombs have purposes other than earthquakes. In the north Pacific two large warm-water zones were discovered last fall. These warm-water zones are pumping huge amounts of moisture into the air streams that sweep across America from the Pacific and creating tremendous air turbulence in the process. The result: blizzards, high winds, and floods which could very well affect our food supply in the near future. These hot-water zones have been caused by the deliberate cracking of the sea floor to vent volcanic heat into the ocean. The center of one hot-water zone thus created is located at 50-37-8 North, 170-32-51 East near Attu in the Aleutians; the other is at 25-34-23 North, 151-18-41 West, between Hawaii and California. At both of these locations Soviet cobalt bombs were planted and set off last summer.

Last April I alerted you that Soviet nuclear sabotage of the United States had begun, focusing at first on our dams and reservoirs; and last May before suspending the Audio Letter for three months in an all-out effort to expose and stop the mounting Soviet sabotage campaign, I told you the Soviet strategy to use water against us as a weapon. Last month a severe two-year drought in California was broken by unrelenting torrential rainstorms. Now there is a threat of such heavy spring runoff that floods will be a problem instead of drought. And now, thanks to Soviet modification of America's weather, our major dams are being filled up just as they must be to produce maximum destruction when they are blown apart by Soviet nuclear mines.

## RUSSIAN COMMAND OF SPACE AND THE MOON

On February 5, 1982, Vice President Bush made himself conspicuous by a trip to Cape Canaveral, Florida. He was photographed with astronauts inside the European-orbital science laboratory called "Space Lab". It was planned to place Space Lab into orbit by space shuttle in late 1983. Bush also announced that Space Shuttle flight N° 3 was scheduled for March 22, 1982. It was supposed to be a week in duration.

For public consumption, NASA spokesmen were continuing to pretend that the shuttle was merely carrying out leisurely test flights. We were told that the Space Shuttle Program was basically a peaceful civilian program in spite of the all-military crews flying the shuttles. But the peaceful image of the Space Shuttle Program was a total lie. The fact was that the space shuttle flights under way were a part of a crash, er, sorry about that, program by the U.S. to regain a military toe-hold in space.

The United States had been virtually locked out of the military use of space by the Russians since late 1977. Russia's domination of space for those prior four years and longer had been highlighted by numerous manned space flights. Those included cosmonauts from nine countries other than Russia. Meanwhile, the U.S. went more than five years without admitting to any manned space flight attempts. The Russian, longduration space spectaculars in Earth orbit were sufficient to build Russia's prestige in the public eye but the Soviet Space Program involved far more than was revealed publicly.

Since mid-October 1977, the Moon had been a Russian outpost. There were seven manned long-range particle beam installations on the near side and at least one large base on the far side. In the past, regular missions were flown to and from the Moon in order to resupply the bases and rotate crews, and slowly but surely, the Kremlin was inching its way toward breaking the news about its control of the Moon. They were already beginning to drop hints about it as in the example of a publication circulated in the U.S. called Soviet Life in February, 1982. It stated: "Today spaceships shuttle between the Earth and the Moon with greater frequency than did the first voyages to the New World".

At the top of the page was a nighttime photo of a moonship ready to blast off from a Russian Cosmodrome. Below was a picture of the Earth as seen from space, and in between was a statement in bold type designed to give another hint about the moon flights which stated. "From a distance of 70,000 kilometers above the Earth, the planet looks peaceful and even defenseless. The common goal is to protect our blue and green home".

Friends, "satellites" are not used at altitudes of 70,000 kilometers. The highest orbit that is generally useful for Earth satellites is the geosynchronous orbit for stationary satellites over the equator. Seventy-thousand kilometers is almost twice that far from the Earth. The only time when a spacecraft reaches that far from the Earth is when it is on its way to or from the Moon or another planet.

Russia's interest in space extended far beyond military factors. The plans of Russia's new rulers were for the colonization of the solar system. Those plans were moving ahead steadily; in fact, at that time there were two Russian spacecraft approaching the planet Venus and sending back a steady stream of reports from the men aboard.

The Russians settled on Venus first, not Mars. It was the first target beyond the Moon for experimental colonization. Now do you better understand the inability of our government to allow a "Hubble Telescope" into space? The Russians first started landing unmanned craft on Venus in 1975! They learned some key facts that were yet unknown to the U.S. in 1982 when the Shuttle Program was starting up.

In 1978 the Russians began a series of increasing long-duration manned orbital space flights which were widely publicized. Those were gradually extended to six months and more to learn how well crews would stand up to interplanetary space travel. Late in 1981 those long-duration orbital flights were completed. The Russians had learned everything they really needed to know.

On October 30 and November 4, 1981, two Russian spaceships blasted off for Venus. Both ships were manned by Russian cosmonauts, and both were prepared to land on Venus by early February (the first week) of 1982.

The comparison between the space program of the U.S. and Russia was a study in tragic ironies. Americans were being told that the space shuttle was primarily a civilian-oriented project, but it was actually military. We were being told that it was the world's first reusable spacecraft, but a shuttle was actually being lost on every flight. We were being told that the space shuttle had put us years ahead of Russia, but we had actually slipped years behind. We were often told that our Rulers wanted only peaceful activities in space, but they were shutting down almost all of the entire civilian scientific space program. Funding was continuing for one or two peaceful projects which were too visible to cancel without an uproar, such as the space telescope. The follow-on projects to explore the solar system were being lopped off and discarded because they contributed nothing to our leaders' plans for war.

[H: I should point out here, so that you do not longer misunderstand as we write about a "prepared" show for you people about "space aliens" and need to protect selves in unified coalition. At first the "aliens" in space were and are the Russians, NOT THE SOVIET BOLSHEVIKS for which "Star Wars" was structured. The show and tell of

the "aliens" coming is something set forth by your own Elite One World Secret Society to use, through Blue Beam, the ILLUSION of God and Christ and other spiritual leaders being projected for ALL TO SEE IN APPROPRIATE MANNER. This sets you up spiritually to expect a One World God coalesced and expressed FROM ALL THE VARIOUS "ONE" GODS. THEN, WHEN YOU ARE THOROUGHLY MYSTIFIED AND PRAYING TO THIS NEW GOD--THE ALIENS WILL BE PRESENTED IN THE SAME MANNER, BUT AS MONSTERS AND SATANICALLY EVIL BEINGS. I GUARANTEE YOU RIGHT NOW--YOU WILL BE TERRIFIED.

This has NOTHING to do with the Russians who hold supremacy in space, on the various planets, the Cosmospheres, Platforms or otherwise. This is an Earth-Planned, Earth-Bound maneuver to SELL THE LIE IN FINAL HOOK, LINE AND SINKER TOTAL.

IT WILL BE A LIE BUT HOW MANY DO YOU THINK WILL BE ABLE TO SEE THE DIFFERENCE?]

We were told that the Russians had nothing but war and conquest on their minds; but it was the Russians, not the Americans, who at that moment had two teams of spacemen ready to land on Venus. They were going there for reasons which had nothing to do with war. The Russians were exploring the land of Venus. They were going there to explore the solar system simply because it was "out there". Russia's new rulers believed that it was man's destiny to move into space. The urge to explore that motivated their Viking ancestors of old was alive and well in the Russian Space Program. The only real prayer of equality for the U.S. was to somehow bring Russia to her knees economically and hence the orchestrated civil wars.

[H: Let us stop again and point out some VERY IMPORTANT THINGS. The battle plan is still against space and actually is STILL AGAINST THE RUSSIANS. So you might ask about how it is the Russian leaders are working WITH the U.S., as in Gorbachev, etc. You will have to either remember what we have told you or wait and read on before you jump to conclusions. As the Soviets began to really GO DOWN and the Bolsheviks shifted into the U.S. and took control of your Government, i.e. Kissinger, Scowcroft, Brzezinski, etc., THE ORIGINALS OF SUCH AS THE ROCKEFELLER BROTHERS AND MAJOR LEADERS--RIGHT THROUGH REAGAN, ETC.--WERE REPLACED BY DUPLICATES. SORRY, READERS, I DO NOT JEST. THE RUSSIAN LEADERS WERE TAKEN OUT LIKEWISE, SUCH AS GORBACHEV, ETC. AND THESE REPLICAS INTEGRATED INTO THE NEW WORLD ORDER AS LEADING FORCES FOR THE ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT UNDER THE BOLSHEVIK ANTICHRIST. THE LEADERS YOU SEE--ARE NOT THE SAME AS THE ONES ORIGINALLY PRESENTING. MOREOVER, THE RUSSIANS IN SPACE AND IN COMMAND OF THE SPACE PROGRAM, COSMOSPHERES, ETC., ARE CHRIST-RESPECTING RUSSIANS. Relieved? Not

YET, good buddies, because the ones who control right now are THE ONES ON EARTH--DOING EVERYTHING POSSIBLE TO KEEP YOU FROM KNOWING THE TRUTH OF IT. So what you will actually have when they claim it is the "space aliens" who are invading--it will actually be those from the Earth Command of Russia.

I will tell you now, however, that the Intergalactic Space Command is in support of these units already OUT HERE. WHY? Because their INTENT is toward a ONE GOD CREATOR--not our enemy, Satan. Did you ever for a moment believe your nation of the United States of America (or any of the Americas), could come to totally serve EVIL and the Evil Empire? Look around you, beloved brothers--and then check your yellow ribbons! Look what you do! Now!! Check it out--a man pilot goes down in enemy (North Korean) territory after he couldn't even know where he was OR that he was actually on a military mission--and what happens? A fellow pilot is killed dead and he is picked up but well treated while actually being a spy on a mission--and he is hailed as a HERO to end them all. He didn't DO ANYTHING!! HE GOT A BROTHER KILLED AND HE IS A HERO?? FOR GOODNESS SAKES--WAKE UP. IT IS FINE TO HONOR HIS LIFE AND SAFETY--IT IS INCREDIBLE TO TREAT HIM AS IF HE HAD SAVED THE WORLD].

I know you will find this hard or impossible to believe. It is time for the truth to come forth. Why don't you try to prove me WRONG? Or better still, why don't you decide to seriously find out for yourself what is going on? You might try reading SOMEBODY ELSE IS ON THE MOON by George Leonard, Little Brown & Co. Publishers Weekly said of the book, "Leonard has been clued by a pseudonymous ex-NASA scientist (his book's Deep Throat), and his photos from the 'haunted photo tub of NASA', are truly mind-boggling when one begins to see what he sees: immense 'rigs' apparently 'mining' the moon; strange 'geometricities', markings, symbols; lights, evidences of change and movement". [H: Did I say that Russians are the ONLY ones on these places? I certainly DID NOT! They are full of advanced space "aliens" but your kind of "citizens" are NOT WELCOME! Your first astronauts to make it "out there" told you so and it hasn't changed a bit!]

Or obtain Richard Hoagland's tapes and books such as Hoagland's Mars, Vol. 3, The Moon-Mars Connection ("...our latest findings on the Moon"). [H: Or cheaper and much more topic-covering, THE PHOENIX JOURNALS; they are just a GOLD MINE of myriads of topics--INCLUDING THIS ONE!]

On February 16, 1982, the space shuttle was moved out to the launch pad at Cape Canaveral, five days ahead of schedule. This would be America's third shuttle that was being used. The first, of course, was the real Columbia and was destroyed in the prior April. It was replaced by the training shuttle Enterprise which landed at Edwards Air Force Base and was taken to Florida. The Enterprise flight in the previous November was simply a stop-gap measure while a third shuttle could be extensively modified.



The new shuttle at Cape Canaveral was one of the three secret shuttles from White Sands. It had undergone extensive modification since the first shuttle disaster ten months prior. It looked the same as the original Columbia, at least from a distance, but the shuttle was actually far, far different.

The shuttle sitting on the pad was armed "to the teeth" for battle. The basic mission of the third shuttle was the same as that of the first shuttle almost a year earlier. Its payload was a heavily armored laser-firing robot battle station designed for space reconnaissance over Russia. Russian space weapons finished destroying all of America's Spy Satellites nearly four years prior. That meant America's war planners would be shooting almost blind at Russia if they began a war without somehow acquiring new reconnaissance data. The space shuttle was trying to solve that problem by getting a new hardened satellite into orbit. That was what the space shuttle flights were all about--attempts at reconnaissance so that nuclear war could be launched.

After each shuttle would take off from Florida it followed a long, swooping curved launch into the north in order to immediately fly over Russia. The American Bolshevik military planners believed that if they could once get their new superspy satellite into orbit, it would do the job. They were confident that it could survive any attacks by Russian space weapons long enough to radio back large amounts of reconnaissance data and once they had that information, the Pentagon would be ready to take America to war.

In the spring of 1981, the Columbia was destroyed before the Spy Satellite could be deployed. Likewise, the makeshift Enterprise mission in November was a failure, but the military shuttle planners believed it would be a different story with their shuttle N° 3 preparing for launch.

In the cargo bay of this shuttle there was a new robot reconnaissance battle station like the one previously described. There was also an additional laser mounted in the forward end of the cargo bay just behind the crew compartment. It was a hydrogen fluoride gas dynamic laser mounted vertically, aimed upward. It was equipped with a swiveling head consisting of mirrors that could aim the beam around a wide range of angles. The hydrogen fluoride laser in the cargo bay was intended mainly to protect the shuttle while it climbed toward orbit.

The Columbia had come under fire shortly prior to reaching orbit. Intelligence analysts in the U.S. had eventually obtained enough information about what happened to decide on installing the cargo bay laser.

As a shuttle climbs, the air grows thinner and thinner, dwindling to almost nothing long before rocket engines shut off. At the earliest possible moment, the modified



cargo bay doors which had no hinges on the third shuttle, would be blown off by special explosives. As the cargo bay doors would flutter away from the shuttle, it would leave the upper half of the bay open. The cargo bay laser would be ready to fire from that moment onward. It was equipped with the same system called CEIR as previously described.

Since a laser thusly equipped successfully shot down a Cosmosphere in January, the shuttle planners believed the shuttle would reach orbit safely. Once in orbit planners believed that the main threats to the shuttle would be Russia's orbiting Cosmos Interceptors. Those manned killer satellites were responsible for sweeping the skies clear of American Spy Satellites. In order to deal with that threat, there were truly radical modifications to the third shuttle.

Whenever the space shuttle was discussed, it was always emphasized that shuttle astronauts could work in their shirt sleeves--no need for space suits because riding in a shuttle was almost like riding in an airliner. Not so this time.

When Col. Jack Lousma and Col. C. Gordon Fullerton would lift off in this shuttle, they would be in spacesuits. What's more, they would be depending on their spacesuits because their crew cabin would not be pressurized. The whole lower front portion of their ship below the flight deck had been turned into a weapons bay. As soon as the shuttle would reach orbit, the nose would open up to the vacuum of space, the nose would fold downward and back, somewhat like certain cargo aircraft whose noses fold upward to load and unload. As soon as the nose opened up, a complex laser system would emerge. The system had five tubular sections aimed up, down, to each side, and straight ahead. Each laser tube had a swiveling mirror-head for beam aiming like that of the cargo bay laser mentioned earlier. Once deployed, the Nose Laser System would be able to fire in almost any direction, the only exception would be a narrow corridor to the rear of the shuttle.

The Nose Laser System was described as a nuclear pumped helium plasma laser with five resonators. The nuclear power pack could fire any one of the five laser tubes at a given time. It was not so powerful as the cargo bay laser but, unlike the cargo bay laser, the Nose Laser System could operate for a long time on an intermittent basis and the shuttle planners believed it would be powerful enough to disable the manned Russian killer satellites.

Under the protection of the Nose Laser System, Lousma and Fullerton were to deploy the robot Spy Satellite. As soon as it was deployed, they were to return to Earth in a small Gemini-type re-entry capsule. That part of the plan was the same as previously pointed out for the first flight. Meanwhile, the shuttle would remain in orbit.

The Nose Laser System was programmed to keep right on zapping any Russian Cosmos Interceptors that would come within range. It would continue doing so until it would be destroyed or the nuclear laser ran down, which could be a very long time. It would constitute a very dangerous nuisance in space, and the Russians would have little choice but to destroy it. The American Bolsheviks hoped the Russians would lose a lot of spaceships and men before they succeeded in doing so.

### NUCLEAR WAR N° ONE (1)

If the military shuttle planners were right in their calculation, the third shuttle mission could turn into a battle royal in space. If they were wrong, they planned to try again. The fourth shuttle mission was already scheduled for the Fourth of July. After that, no matter what happened with the space shuttle, they were planning to go ahead anyway in setting off Nuclear War N° One.

During the holiday season of 1981 from around Thanksgiving into 1982, three major crises had besieged us. First, there were stories about the alleged Libyan "hit men" bent on assassinating top leaders of the U.S. Government; secondly there was the military crackdown in Poland; and thirdly, as soon as world eyes were riveted on Poland, came ISRAEL'S ILLEGAL ANNEXATION of the Syrian Golan Heights.

On the surface these three crises might appear to have been unrelated, but they were all closely related indeed, and were certainly not what they appeared to be. Each was a consequence of the complex secret war plan for the joint military junta of the United States and Israel! [H: But it can't hold a candle's light to that which is going on over in those areas of the world NOW--not to mention the Bosnia and other Soviet Bloc nations AS WE WRITE--AND "THOSE" INVOLVE "RUSSIA"!!!! And yes sir, these recent earthquakes around are man-made, Japan had better pay attention and get on the right side].

### THE FAKE POPE

The fake pope was scheduled to visit Poland to set off a revolution, but Russian Intelligence was able to stop it. Having had their Vatican intrigue spoiled for the moment, the Bolshevik planners in America started down a different route. Their agents within Poland started agitation for an independent labor union to be known as Solidarity. Solidarity was created solely for the purpose of making conditions steadily worse in Poland until an unavoidable confrontation would be created with the government. Eventually they were successful and martial law was declared.

The news of martial law in Poland reached the West early Sunday, December 13th. The very next day the Begin government in Israel launched the third Christmas crisis. On that day the Israeli government announced its surprise decision to annex the Golan Heights.

The Golan Heights is along the northeast corner of Israel's border with Syria, and is Syrian territory. They have been occupied by Israeli troops ever since the 1967 war and then by Israeli civilian settlements, but under every rule of international law the Golan Heights belongs to Syria. [H: Note how current this information really IS because this same area is a distractor for you TODAY. By the way, you can judge the timing of actions expected by watching how the O. J. SIMPSON trial goes--massive plans are set to be unleashed with that trial happenings. Have you noticed that even though O. J. is innocent--NOBODY SO MUCH AS SEEKS THE CULPRIT? THAT TELLS YOU ALL--THAT THE PLAN IS IN PLACE, RECOGNIZED AND BEING WORKED].

As always, the Begin government defended its actions in arrogantly self-righteous terms as it made a mockery of the rule of law!

World-wide, the reaction was universal condemnation of Israel, and within Israel itself there was also bitter criticism. The U.S. was in a most difficult position of what face to show publicly. Time slipped by while urgent secret decisions were made about how to handle the situation publicly.

Then, on December 18, the United States half-heartedly announced that it would suspend "indefinitely" the allegedly new strategic cooperation agreement with Israel. In response Israel cancelled altogether the new agreement with America. BY MUTUAL AGREEMENT BEHIND CLOSED DOORS, THE U.S. AND ISRAEL STRUCK AN ARM'S-LENGTH POSE FOR PUBLIC CONSUMPTION. This was specifically for the purpose of freeing Israel's hands to act without restraint later on.

Israel Prime Minister Rabin summed it up with the words, quote: "Annexing the Golan Heights is the beginning of the end of 'Camp David'."

Well, at that time all the plans of the American Bolsheviks and the Zionists [H: FLUKES AND OTHER PARASITES] in Israel were still on track. They were shooting for Middle East war to break out before the end of the summer of 1982. From there, step by step, they planned to make the conflict escalate with other crises continuing to multiply worldwide. [H: WHO IS PRIME MINISTER OF ISRAEL TODAY?]

On July 6, 1982, the "ISRAELI" government announced that American troops would be sent to Lebanon, if necessary. Hours later, Reagan announced that, "Yes, in principle, he was prepared to send in the Marines as part of a 'truce agreement'." [H: Don't miss

these things, readers, and what shape is Reagan in today? Unable to even remember his own name! By the way, what ever happened to that cute "LITTLE GRAY" ALIEN CALLED SHAMIR?? AND, BY THE WAY, how many of YOU know who is HEAD OF STATE in Israel?? No, not Prime Minister--HEAD OF STATE AND HAS AND CONTINUES TO BE HEAD OF STATE? WELL, IT IS PRES. CHAIM HERZOG. The Prime Minister only wears the CROWN as Head of Government! Isn't history wonderful? Well, like it or not--that little gray lizard, Shamir is a cross between lesser human and "little gray" alien. I do NOT JOSH! He was a product of engineering put forth to see if any of you sleeping robots would NOTICE!]

For public consumption, assurances were given that this would be done under certain comforting conditions. Supposedly, if the Marines are sent in it will only be temporary to police a truce, not fight, and only if all sides agree to their presence. Doesn't it sound like a rerun--"We are just there to insure Iraq doesn't invade our little brother, Saudi Arabia", and, "We are in Haiti only to preserve Democracy". Iraq had no intention of invading Saudi Arabia--then or later. Saddam Hussein was 'called in' to Kuwait to protect the interests of the Kuwaites from being absorbed by the U.S. interests and a collapse brought on by a calling of notes following default by the Kuwaites, to the bankers. Dirty pool. [H: Dirty pool? It happens EVERY DAY! THE BANKERS DON'T ARRANGE THINGS--TO LOSE!!]

The following day a letter of warning against sending in the Marines was delivered to Reagan from Soviet President Brezhnev. It was a cryptic warning containing no specific threats. In diplomatic language it simply said, "Don't do it".

Anti-war warnings from Moscow were becoming increasingly urgent and frequent. On July 7 the Brezhnev warning against sending U.S. Marines into Lebanon was issued, and only six days later the Ustinov warning against an American nuclear first strike was issued. Does this surprise you? Don't you remember that little tid-bit of news?

Russia's anti-war warnings included not only words but also deeds, my friends. The Kremlin was run by men who knew that words without deeds were useless against the American Bolsheviks. That is why we were given warnings a month prior to this that Russian preemptive measures must be expected to start taking place. Those pre-preemptive measures got under way promptly, in the form of warning strikes to send a clear, clean message.

The first of those warning strikes took place on Sunday morning, June 27. Millions of American watched the launch of Space Shuttle N° 4 that morning on television. You watched until the two solid rocket boosters separated and fell away from the shuttle. Moments later a Jumbo Cosmosphere, which was pacing the shuttle from a distance, fired two quick blasts at the falling boosters which were no longer visible on

television. The Cosmosphere's beam weapon blew a hole in the side of each \$18,000,000 booster shell. An Air Force C-130 airplane was tracking the boosters and saw their parachutes open, but when the spent boosters hit the water they just kept right on sinking. Thanks to the holes which had been neatly blown into their sides-- they certainly didn't float. Recovery teams watched helplessly as \$36,000,000 worth of space hardware sank in several thousand feet of water.

Embarrassed NASA officials tried to explain away the loss of the two shuttle boosters with the lie that the parachutes did not open (on both of them?). The odds are astronomical against the parachutes failing that way on TWO BOOSTERS, but they had no other excuse that they dared make public.

## NUCLEAR WAR ONE (2)

The Reagan-Begin Axis of Bolsheviks and Zionists intended to manipulate those crises, and more to come, to pave the way for war. Suddenly, certain crises would combine to trigger a chain of events leading to Nuclear War One. The joint military junta of the United States Pentagon and Israel were working on a fast timetable for all of this. They were aiming for deadline time of mid-summer 1982 for the final war sequence to begin; fulfillment of the plan was set for September.

This would involve regional conflicts in the Middle East and elsewhere which gradually would escalate to engulf the superpowers. The whole thing was being set up to make nuclear war appear unavoidable. At last all-out nuclear war itself would break out between the United States and Russia. It would be made to appear accidental, but as we have detailed in the past, Nuclear War One would actually begin with an AMERICAN FIRST STRIKE AGAINST RUSSIA.

Up to that point, the secret war-planners in the U.S. had been expecting that it would take many months for the final war build-up to run its course. For example, a Mideast war might be triggered by the summer of 1982, but it could take until the spring of 1983 for the resulting nuclear war to actually erupt. That plan had actually been changed and by winter 1982 drastic changes took place in the secret war planning under way in America.

The timetable for Nuclear War One was speeded up by many months in order to render the oncoming winter an ally. This was when the target date was set for mid-September 1982. That was little more than six months from the third shuttle launch and thus the desperate need for intelligence surveillance information regarding the Soviet Union. Well, then a major intelligence coup was scored by the American Bolsheviks which would allow for fairly accurate targeting.

Two high-ranking Soviet generals were spirited out of Russia and brought to Washington. Those two men were Bolsheviks whom Russia's new non-Bolshevik rulers failed to detect and weed out. In Intelligence parlance, they remained as "moles" in Russia's military apparatus. Now they had been brought to America, and they brought with them a wealth of data about Russia's current military posture. Thanks to those two former Bolshevik Soviet generals the secret war planners in the U.S. now had enough information. If they could get more data from space shuttle flights Nos. 3 and 4, so much the better, but if neither of those two flights was successful, the war planners intended to wait no longer and go with ground intelligence. They wanted to make use of the intelligence obtained from the Soviet generals while it was still fresh and changes could not be made in the Soviet Union who would suspect treason. Therefore, the deadline to attack the Russians was rescheduled.

If the U.S. had realized and listened, we would have all realized that the fourth launch was a crossing line to countdown to war.

## COUNTDOWN TO NUCLEAR WAR I

In early 1982 there was a tremendous hidden struggle for power that was dividing the U.S. Government. On one side were the American Bolsheviks whose chief Government operative was Secretary of Defense Caspar Weinberger. On the other side was the Rockefeller cartel whose chief Government spokesman was Secretary of State Alexander Haig. Weinberger and Haig were constantly at each other's throats in the news, and worse, in private. Caught in the middle was the puppet, President Reagan.

Reagan was installed by the Rockefeller cartel but came to be largely under Bolshevik control after the assassination "attempt" in March of 1981. By February of 1982 the American military was dominated by the Bolsheviks, but that had not always been so.

By 1982 a plan for a Rockefeller cartel-backed military coup was being set in motion (again) and this time it was a crash program. The Rockefeller cartel could not afford to let their Bolshevik enemies succeed in setting off nuclear war; therefore, the military coup must take place before the American Bolshevik surprise attack against Russia. If possible, the coup would be carried out before the fourth space shuttle flight planned for the summer of 1982, because the war was scheduled immediately following that flight.

The man who was in charge of the military coup preparations was a four-star Army General who was also Secretary of State--General Alexander Haig. If you remember, the Falkland Islands War occurred about this time and the Bolsheviks foiled the coup. Haig was fired and Bolshevik George P. Shultz took his place, on June 25th. [H: Please



look up the journals wherein I wrote at great length about this, the Falklands, the Antarctic and the SECRET BASES, and offer that ordering information for the people have to have background for this].

## Part 5

### Space-Gate, The Veil Removed

The following words contain enough truth to cause the reader to break through the cover-up around such nebulous topics as UFOs, which in reality are quite well-known and identified for what they are, beings from other planets and solar systems. And you will see that there has always been an interaction between the visible and hidden rulers of our Planet and some evil-oriented factions of these so-called extraterrestrial beings. The conspiracy has only been able to go so far because of this anti-Divine collaboration between these forces coalized against terrestrial mankind.

But certainly not all of them are in the service of the darkness. And I would even say that the vast majority are not.

This information has been given and is regiven here with the aim of awakening man to turn him away from this horrible lie and hoax perpetrated against the whole civilization.

#### CRASHED SPACECRAFT

For many, many years rumors have persisted that the U.S. government has in its possession spaceships manufactured on other worlds, as well as the occupants of these interplanetary craft; some dead and some yet alive.

In your late 1940's and early '50's both Army and Air Force military units--on direct orders from the Pentagon--rushed to the site of several crashes in the Southwestern part of the United States and carried away the UNEARTHLY remains of both the craft and alien occupants. The wreckage and bodies were eventually put into "deep-freeze" storage (literally and figuratively) at Wright-Patterson Air Force Base in Dayton, Ohio.

According to your own military sources who later went against orders and talked, the infamous Hangar 18 was used for this purpose. Rightly so, among much other covered up operations and information. Your own Barry Goldwater made several requests and efforts to be permitted to check the contents of the hangar and was never allowed within the installation. There are dozens of other top-ranking persons but I think you will all recognize the label of Barry Goldwater.

Now, don't be confused by names and places for I will point out something right now-- you cannot trust anyone in the government or military at this point.

At one point there was actually a "tug-of-war" going on between various branches of the government as to who was to get final access to these spacecraft. Then FBI

Director J. Edgar Hoover, said in a signed memo: "We must insist upon full access to the discs discovered." For instance, in the Louisiana case, the Army grabbed the discs and would not allow the FBI to have it for examination. Then, similarly, in 1973, Henry Kissinger telexed your embassy in South Africa to attempt to recover a UFO that had gone into the jungle there. Note! That was a craft from Koldas, very friendly with the people in the area, for there are exchange bases there where Koldasians experience routine Earth missions--but somehow a crashed or disabled craft is up for grabs. But these ones proclaimed to wish to bring these bits of information and covered-up findings to the public.

### MJ -12 COMMITTEE

I want to note right here, but will discuss substance later, that Henry Kissinger and J. Edgar Hoover were, and Mr. Kissinger is, a major player in the operation Majestic-12. The grandest and most horrendous cover-up known yet to man, for through that group and ones complementing it, your planet has been sold down the tubes.

In 1954, President Eisenhower, by secret Executive Memorandum, NSC 540111 (these numbers become important as we go along, so pay attention) established a permanent committee (not ad hoc) to be known as Majority Twelve (MJ-12) to oversee and conduct all covert activities concerned with the alien question. (I certainly do speak of cosmic aliens and not thy brethren across your borders.) NSC 541011 was created to explain the purpose of questionable activities and clandestine, above top secret meetings which speculative contents were being leaked to the Congress and the Press. Majority Twelve was made up of (watch closely): Nelson Rockefeller; the Director of Central Intelligence, Allen Welsh Dulles; the Secretary of State, John Foster Dulles; the Secretary of Defense, Charles E. Wilson; the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, Admiral Arthur W. Radford; the Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, L. Edgar Hoover; and six men from the executive committee of the Council on Foreign Relations known as the "Wise Men". It was claimed these men were all members of a secret society of scholars that called themselves "The Jason Society", whose members in turn supposedly came from the prestigious societies of Harvard and Yale, the "Scroll and Key" and the "Skull and Bones".

The "Wise Men" were key members of the Council on Foreign Relations. There were twelve members including the first six from government positions, thus "Majority Twelve". This group was made up over the years of the top officers and directors of the Council of Foreign Relations and later the Trilateral Commission. George Bush, Gordon Dean and Zbigniew Brezinski were prominent among them. The most important and influential of the "Wise Men" who served on MJ-12 were John McCloy, Robert Lovett, Averell Harriman, Charles Bohlen, George Kennan, and Dean Acheson.

Their policies were to last well into the decade of the 1970's. It is significant to mention here, that President Eisenhower as well as the first six members of MJ-12 were members from the Government and were also members of the Council on Foreign Relations. (I will come back to this momentarily, but I wish to introduce Mr. Kissinger at this point.)

In November of 1955 NSC-5412/2 was issued establishing a study committee to explore "All factors which are involved in the making and implementing of foreign policy in the nuclear age" as a neatly laid out plan to camouflage the real point of the matter, the "alien" question and problem.

By secret Executive Memorandum, NSC 5411 in 1954, President Eisenhower had commissioned the study group to "examine all the facts, evidence, lies, and deceptions and discover the truth of the "alien question". NSC 5412/2 (mentioned above) was a cover which was necessary when the press began inquiring as to the purpose of regular meetings of such important persons. These meetings were first dubbed the "Quantico" meetings which began in your 1954, and were held at Quantico Marine Base.

### THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS

Plot thickens; thirty-five members were members of the Council on Foreign Relations who were members of the afore mentioned secret scholars' groups. Dr. Zbigniew Brezinski was the Study Director for the first eighteen months. Dr. Henry Kissinger was the group's Study Director for the second eighteen months which would begin in the late fall of 1955. Nelson Rockefeller was often a participant and arranged facilities for such secret meetings on his property, which could not be reached other than by air. This was a bit later in the scenario after it became too public to meet at Quantico. The group roster is a literal who is who! Among them just for starters, Dr. Edward Teller, Maj. Gen. Richard C. Lindsay, Lt. Gen. James M. Gavin, Maj. Gen. James McCormack, Jr. and Gen. Walter Bedell Smith--Gordon Dean, was Chairman.

### KISSINGER'S EARLY ROLE

By the time Dr. Kissinger took over as director in November, 1955 the meetings were still being held at the Marine Base in Quantico, Virginia and were then known as Quantico II. Then Mr. Rockefeller built the retreat in Maryland, which could only be reached by air, so the groups and MJ-12 could meet away from public scrutiny. This place bore the code name (your government children love code names), The Country Club. Rightfully so in this instance as there were elaborate living, dining, recreation, meeting and library facilities, built in, as well as state of the art communications

systems (which were also monitored illicitly). I wonder what AT&T would know about that sort of thing?

A "public" announcement was made that the "study group" was officially ended in 1956. This announcement was followed by Mr. Kissinger's "results" in 1957. His document was entitled "Nuclear Weapons and Foreign Policy" (by Henry A. Kissinger), Published for the Council on Foreign Relations by Harper and Brothers, New York. Funny thing here: Mr. Kissinger wrote the document, at least 85 % of it, while he was at Harvard.

Ah, plot thickens; Mr. Kissinger became totally different in his behavior as never before nor since. He would leave home very early each morning and return late each night without speaking to anyone or responding to anyone's queries. Obviously the "secret meetings" continued in great seriousness (an understatement of grossness).

The presence and actions of "aliens" during this time was most certainly a "shocker" to Mr. Kissinger, who was dedicated under threat of death if he divulged information. His marriage did not survive this period of time.

## UFO STUDY RESULTS

Now, let us write of the true findings of the group--which have also leaked into the public as knowledge. The major finding and decision was that "the public could not be told" as it was believed that "it would most certainly lead to economic collapse" (you will see later how they managed this facet through International Monetary Fund, Trilateral Commission, World Bank. Federal Reserve and countless others, which I fully plan to count for you). It was also stated that "it would surely cause a collapse of the religious structure" (yes, God and Jesus Christ, not to mention all those other indoctrinated clubs, could not survive such a truthful blow). Also, "knowledge in truth would cause national panic which would lead into anarchy, and thus at all costs and any expense (to the taxpayer of course) cover-up would be maintained."

Now back to Mr. Kissinger's public appeal for information data to be brought forward, along with prior petition of J. Edgar Hoover for same. How does it look to you? Do you really believe he wanted to tell you neat taxpayers, all about spacemen and funny little airplanes?

## THE GOVERNMENT ROLE

NOW FOR THE UNTHINKABLE AND HEAR ME WELL. I MEAN HEAR ME REALLY WELL FOR YOU ARE DEALING WITH ONES WHO WILL STOP AT

NOTHING TO KEEP THE TRUTH FROM YOU. YOUR OWN MILITARY AND GOVERNMENT HAVE KILLED YOUR OWN CITIZENS, WHO PLANNED TO RELEASE INFORMATION, AND SET UP FALSE EVIDENCE ABOUT CRASHED CRAFT--DELIBERATE AND WITHOUT PROVOCATION--THEN PRODUCED FALSIFIED FINDINGS ALL THE WAY TO THE TOP GOVERNMENTAL OFFICIALS, LIKE YOUR PRESIDENT, TO BE BURIED IN EVEN DEEPER SECRECY. WELL. IT IS ALL COMING PUBLIC, LITTLE ONES.

Now here is what they reported officially, "A major finding was that the aliens were using humans and animals for a source of glandular secretions, enzymes, hormonal secretions, blood and in horrible genetic experiments. The aliens explained these actions as necessary to their survival. They stated that their genetic structure had deteriorated and that they were no longer able to reproduce and also, their planet was unable to survive for a much longer period of time. They claimed that if they were unable to improve their genetic structure their race would soon cease to exist." WHAT A BUNCH OF YOU KNOW WHAT! IF YOU WERE IN SUCH TROUBLE WOULD YOU GO TO A PLACE WHERE THE PEOPLE AND THE PLANET ARE IN EVEN WORSE SHAPE? IF YOU HAVE TECHNOLOGY TO GET TO EARTH YOU COULD CERTAINLY GET TO ANY ONE OF BILLIONS OF OTHER INHABITED PLANETS WHERE TECHNOLOGY AND LIFE IS SUPERB BEYOND COMPREHENSION.

Well, the group claimed to look upon these explanations with suspicion also, or so they presented on the documents. "Since our weapons are literally useless against the aliens (absolute truth), MJ-12 has decided to continue friendly diplomatic relations with them UNTIL SUCH TIME AS WE ARE ABLE TO DEVELOP A TECHNOLOGY WHICH WOULD THEN ENABLE US TO CHALLENGE THEM ON A MILITARY BASIS. Overtures would have to be made to the Soviet Union, and other nations, to join forces for the survival of humanity. (Ha--humanity is humanity's worst and only deadly enemy). In the meantime, we need to develop plans to research and construct weapon systems using conventional and nuclear technology which can hopefully bring us to parity. "

OK, the results of the research were Projects Joshua and Excalibur. Joshua was a weapon captured from the Germans which was capable of shattering four to six inch thick armor plate at a range of approximately two miles USING LOW AIMED LOW-FREQUENCY SOUND WAVES, and it was hoped that this weapon might be useful against the alien craft and beam weapons.

Now Excalibur is a real dandy, also. It was a weapon carried by missile to some 30,000 feet AGL, not to deviate from designated target more than some fifty meters, would penetrate 1,000 meters of tufa hard-packed soil such as that found in New Mexico (now why would anyone want to penetrate 1,000 meters, over 3,000 feet, into New Mexico soil?), and would carry a one megaton warhead. Do you suppose it was



intended to possibly destroy the aliens in their underground bases which your government built for them? So be it. Oh yes, I almost forgot, Joshua is tucked away, having been successfully tested awaiting better "other weapons" as mentioned above. Excalibur did not get well under way until recently and now there is an unprecedented effort to further perfect this weapon. Of course a weapon that misses its target by some fifty meters is not of great threat to any of us out here in the cosmos. Sorry about that! You also assume that you can get to our craft with such a foolish thrust system. It is your accidents that endanger us when we get called in to shut down your chain reactions. (Those scenarios are on audio tape and we shall publish them also as time permits.)

Then you ones pick at and destroy some of the most wondrous of God's creations when you deliberately destroy the ones whose systems are chlorophyll based and process food into energy much the same as plants. This was the case with the live alien recovered from an "accidental crash landing" in Roswell. New Mexico and named EBE. (Extraterrestrial Biological Entity.) He was taken in 1949 and became ill and died in mid 1952. I shall talk about him also. But for now, let me tell you Earth Men something important.

These aliens came directly upon request and directly to bases already operational by your military and the "little grey men". They hold the secret for survival in a "greenhouse" environment of high nitrogen and carbon dioxide atmosphere along with high temperature endurance. They could not, however, endure the high temperature that burned them to cinders. You ones have a lot of debts to pay your cosmic brethren, my friends.

## CRASH DETAILS

Let us return to the beings of Aztec, New Mexico. The stories get more insane with each telling, it seems--how about a little truth to shed some light on the happenings.

Between the first of your year 1947 and the end of your year 1952 (and here I shall use published figures--all erroneous) at least sixteen crashed or downed alien craft, sixty-five alien bodies, and one live alien were recovered. An additional alien craft had exploded and nothing was recovered from that incident. Of those incidents, thirteen are reported to have occurred within the borders of the United States not including the craft which disintegrated in the air. Of these thirteen, one was in Arizona, eleven were in New Mexico and one was in Nevada. Three occurred in foreign countries. Of those, one was in Norway, and the last two were in Mexico. Sightings of UFO's were so numerous that serious investigation and debunking of each report became impossible utilizing the existing intelligence assets.

Let us look at these published figures a bit more closely. Does it not seem strange that only three of said sixteen crashes occurred in foreign countries and two of those in Mexico? Could it be that other countries are not quite so hostile to visitors? How do you think there would be eleven in New Mexico? Could it be the visitors were being lured into secret bases and then fired upon and downed? ON OCTOBER 29, 1987 YOUR GOVERNMENT FIRED A HEAT SEEKING MISSILE AT MY OWN SHIP ABOVE VANDENBERG AIR FORCE BASE IN CALIFORNIA -- AFTER ATTEMPTING TO FIRE A NUCLEAR WARHEAD INTO "OUR" SPACE.

On August 17, 1987, five Pleiades craft were crash landed; one reported in Yucca Flats and later claimed to be a "stealth" crash-yet it was also claimed the "stealth" was still in prototype. One was crashed in Virginia and one in Texas. Both of the latter were reported and covered-up. The one in Texas, however, made it both to KPRC and KTRH and both Houston major papers. The remaining two have not been publicly reported and I shall avoid discussion of them.

Of the craft that was crashed in Yucca Flats, there were five crew aboard. Three were apparently dead; two have body vital signs and are now in Nellis Air Force Base in Nevada. This information has been verified by a group out of Edwards Air Force Base (no longer assigned in that area) and one officer from Nellis Field--pleading anonymity, verified same in New York. What is at Edwards Air Force Base would boggle the minds of the public. These were shuttle craft from MY COMMAND, therefore I have my facts correct, Ma'am. There was also a "crash" out of Bakersfield, California in 1986 which was also projected as a "stealth". Does it strike anyone as strange that you crash the first five of five stealth planes while they are still on the drawing board? What expense is one of your stealth bombers? Half a billion dollars? My, my--oh I see, perhaps "stealth" fighters. Why do you need Stealth bombers and fighter planes when the war is going to be fought with missiles and nuclear bombs from missiles?

Could it be anything like your year 1957 when your Army was assigned the task of forming a super secret organization to furnish security for all alien tasked projects? The first of such organization became the National Reconnaissance Organization based at Fort Carson, Colorado. The specific teams trained to secure the projects were called Delta.

A second project code named SNOWBIRD was promulgated to explain away any sightings of the REDLIGHT (alien) crafts as being Air Force experiments. The SNOWBIRD (as I said, your government loves cute code names) crafts were manufactured using conventional technology and were flown for the press on several occasions. Very "different" in appearance. Project SNOWBIRD was also used to debunk legitimate public sightings of alien craft (UFO's). Project SNOWBIRD was most successful and reports from the public declined steadily--that is, until recently

and currently. Thus enters your "stealth" toys. What do you think "really" goes on at your Pine Gap, Australia installation? Have you ones slept a bit too long perhaps?

Let me finish the story of New Mexico and the crash of our beloved brothers who are able to live in high concentrations of carbon dioxide. They came for two reasons.

Firstly, they thought they might be of help in assisting you to meet needs in order for your species to survive as your "greenhouse" effect worsens. Secondly, if you could not survive, they could ~~be~~ beautifully. Therefore, a planet would not be wasted. But they came to you in peace and wondrous love.

They were lured in, brought down and attacked. The beings were flamed to incineration with the exception of three in the second or third "crash" that were kept for informational hostages. More disrespectful was that the stories were then projected that there were body parts of humans stashed aboard, such as reproductive organs, anus, sex organs and other cute things that only would interest Earth humankind and strike terror into the hearts of the populace. A funny thing happened though. After removing all working equipment from the craft the interior was burned to a cinder to the point that it was claimed nothing could be salvaged. How so, then, could you produce these readily recognizable body parts such as a human anus after a fire which charred the alien bodies to their very skeletal system? Do you humans, as a group, ever open your eyes and question anything? Are you drugged beyond recovery?

## EBE

Before I talk about recent and current events, I shall give you a rundown of sequence of events and those involved greatly from your 1940's that you can give consideration. There are some very brave people who have brought forth this similar information.

Honor them for they have risked their very lives, as well as their loved ones. All have flawed information, but some have presented as honestly as they could research it. I, Hatonn, have a great advantage in fact finding.

I want to give honor to our cosmic brother who served well and died on your place without language, isolated and frightened. That is the one you dubbed EBE. It was a name given by Dr. Vannevar Bush.

Flash: In November of 1950 a Canadian engineer by name of Wilbert Smith wrote a proposal for a study of the Earth's magnetic field as a possible energy source. He was with the Canadian Department of Transport and having learned of these alien craft, etc., thought it most practical. He found the following information: a. The matter was the most highly classified subject in the United States Government, rating higher even than the "H"-bomb! b. Flying saucers do exist. c. Their modus operandi is unknown,

but concentrated effort is being made by a small group headed by Doctor Vannevar Bush and, d. The entire matter is considered by the United States authorities to be of tremendous significance.

All of this was happening at a time when Billy Eduard Meier was receiving regular visits from Semjase, Asket, etc., Commanders in shuttle craft, from my Command--Pleiades, to that place in Switzerland. Switzerland will come up again in this story as relates to your little select "big boy" groups.

At any rate, Dr. Bush has been into about everything. Now, back to EBE. EBE had a tendency to "misunderstand" language and questions, and communication, if at all, was most difficult--he was also given to quite a bit of lie-telling if indicated and suitable. For over a year he would only give the "desired" answers to his interrogators. Any question which would have resulted in an undesirable answer went totally unanswered. It did not set overly well with your American Gestapo.

Now here is where I really give honor to beloved EBE. At some point into the second year of captivity he began to respond, and the information derived from this wonderful alien was startling, to say the very least. It was so wondrous that it was compiled into a project called the "Yellow Book" (not to be confused, of course, with project Blue Book). There were photographs and records and all sorts of wondrous things which were viewed years later by investigators involved in "GRUDGE 13" (another cute code name). GRUDGE 13 evolved out of a pre-existing group called Project Sign. "Blue Teams" were put together to recover the crashed discs and dead or alive aliens. The Blue Teams were later to evolve into "Alpha Teams" under "Project Pounce".

In late 1951 EBE became ill. Medical personnel had been unable to determine the cause of EBE's illness and had no background from which to draw. EBE's system was chlorophyll based and he processed food into energy much the same as plants. Waste material was excreted about the same way as plants. By the way--there are always lovely bathrooms available aboard their craft for their guests--they are beloved about the cosmos and often are "transporters" and do any and all things to allow guests comfort and convenience.

Well anyway, EBE couldn't be adequately treated nor diagnosed by a medical physician so some brilliant doctor suggested a botanist. Therefore, Dr. Guillermo Mendoza was brought in to try and help him recover. Dr. Mendoza was gentle and loving and worked diligently with EBE, but EBE expired in mid 1952. Dr. Mendoza, however, now became THE expert on alien biology. These are the only aliens with this type of digestive system. That should tell you more than I am printing here. You did this same thing to a lot of them, didn't you?

In a futile attempt to save EBE and to gain favor with a technologically superior alien

race (now why would that matter?) the United States began broadcasting a call for help early in 1952 into the vast regions of space. The call went unanswered, but the project continued as an effort of good faith. How much good faith can you muster? Why would they ever in this Universe answer another call from you?

### THE FRIENDLY SKIES

Now, I guess you think I am picking on the United States of America--well, that happens to be where I am on duty and, therefore, that is the geological location I shall discuss. We may, or may not, have time to cover the rest of the world--you have been the very worst hosts of all the planets.

In your year 1988 a craft went down in China and living beings were recovered. In agreement with other major world powers to notify each other of these instances--the Chinese asked what they should do. Both the United States and the Russian spokesman said to "kill them". Now, just how friendly do you think the cosmic brethren should be to little old you? Well, they have compassion for your plight and know it is not the masses which do these things--they will be gentle and forfeit their own lives to assist you--that, friends, is what LOVE is--dove of another being, love and honor of the Laws of Creation and love of God and His Laws. BUT YOU TREAD A VERY, VERY NARROW TIGHT ROPE!

### AN IMPOTENT GIANT

Can you just imagine your President Truman, after having blown up Japan with the first despicable nuclear bombs to find himself virtually impotent in the situations that followed. The United States had regained the status of financial giant, the most advanced technology, the highest standard of living, had the most world-wide influence and suddenly your Government discovered that an alien spacecraft piloted by insect-like beings from a totally incomprehensible culture had actually ended up in the desert of your New Mexico? Well, it wasn't like that--it was already known by the military ones and a great many high governmental officials.

It was, however, when cosmic and galactic bells chimed--you foolish ones had actually done it--the stupid of stupid, You had now set yourselves up for the final destruction--and oh my, it is coming--IT IS COMING RIGHT ON TIME AS THE PROPHECIES OF ALL TIMES HAVE LAID IT OUT. YOU ALSO JEOPARDIZE THE ENTIRE SYSTEM OF YOUR CORNER OF THE UNIVERSE; SPECIFICALLY AND MOST DEVASTATINGLY, YOUR SOLAR SYSTEM. AND WORSE, YOU DESIRE TO BRING THAT DEADLY TRASH OUT HERE WITH US--NO THANK YOU,

FRIENDS-- YOU MOST SURELY WILL NOT DO SO.

During those years the United States Air Force and the Central Intelligence Agency exercised complete control over the "Alien Secret". In fact, the CIA was formed by Presidential Executive Order first as the Central Intelligence Group for the express purpose of dealing with the alien presence. The National Security Act was later passed which established it as the Central Intelligence "Agency". Then The National Security Council was established to oversee the intelligence community and especially the alien endeavor. The CIA was then removed from the sole task of gathering foreign intelligence and gradually and surely legalized direct action in the form of covert activities at home and abroad, this through a whole series of National Security Council Memos and Executive Orders.

### INTELLIGENCE & COVER-UP

In the next two portions I give honor to an Earth Brother for such compilation for it is too "intelligent" for me to decipher from all your "intelligent" operations. The Foreign and Military Intelligence, Book One, "Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities." United State Senate, 94th Congress, second Session, Report No. 94-755, April 26, 1976, p. 49 states: (whew) "This directive empowered the Secretary of State to coordinate overseas information activities designed to counter communism." A top secret annex to NSC-4, NSC-4A, instructed the Director of Central Intelligence to undertake covert psychological activities in pursuit of the aims set forth in NSC-4. The initial authority given the CIA for covert operations under NSC-4A did not establish formal procedures for either coordinating or approving these operations. It simply directed the DCI to "undertake covert operations and to ensure, through liaison with the State and Defense, that the resulting operations were consistent with American policy."

Later NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were to supersede NSC-4 and NSC-4A and expand the covert abilities even further. The Office of Policy Coordination (OPC) was chartered to carry out an expanded program of covert activities. NSC-10/1 and NSC- 10/2 validated illegal and extra-legal practices and procedures as being agreeable to the National Security Leadership. The reaction was rapid. In the eyes of the Intelligence community "no holds were barred" (and if you can figure it out, I am relatively sure that statement is quite true).

Under NSC-10/1 an Executive Coordination Group was established to review, but not approve, covert project proposals. The ECG was secretly tasked to coordinate the alien projects (really thought they had forgotten us aliens there for a minute).



NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were interpreted to mean that no one at the top wanted to know about anything until it was over, wrapped up and successful (always successful without getting caught). These actions established a buffer between the President and the information--NOW, BELOVED ONES DON'T TELL ME YOU HAVEN'T SEEN THIS LITTLE TACTIC IN OPERATION--HOW ABOUT EVERY PRESIDENT SINCE THAT TIME?

Watch closely at this sleight of hand: This was intended as a buffer and means for the President to deny knowledge if leaks divulged the true state of affairs. This very tactic has been used in all later years for the purpose of effectively isolating succeeding Presidents from any knowledge (or expressed thusly at any rate) of alien presence other than what the Secret Government (I'll most surely explain this term) and the intelligence community wanted them to know. Pretty effective, too, in the matter of aliens. You could fry just about any visitor--alien or friendly, or a plane full from Mexico if the big boys in the conspiracy wanted to so do and keep it a big dark secret from anyone who could stop them.

NSC-10/2 next established a study panel which met secretly and was made up of the scientific minds of the day. The study panel was not called MJ-12 at that time. That required more memos and orders and secret Executive Orders to establish MJ-12.

### SILENCE AT ANY COST

Now we get into not being nice to your own guys, guys. Your Secretary of Defense at that time, James Forrestal, began to object to all the secrecy. This was a fine, idealistic and religious man who believed that the public deserved to be told these things about aliens and "stuff".

When he began to argue and talk to leaders of the opposition party and leaders of the Congress about the alien problem he was promptly asked to resign his appointment.

He expressed his fears to a lot of people and rightfully believed that he was under surveillance. This was interpreted by those who were ignorant of the facts and passed off as a case of paranoia and a little schizophrenia. Forrestal, it was later said, had had a mental breakdown and was tucked into Bethesda Naval Hospital.

It was feared that Mr. Forrestal would begin to gibber again and tell some secrets, and therefore it was made sure that he was isolated from such possibilities. In the early morning hours of May 22, 1949 agents of the CIA tied a sheet around his neck, fastened the other end to a fixture in his room and pushed him out the window. The sheet tore and he plummeted to his death. Lots and lots of "victims" since that day.

Now, if you are a nice "victim" and take your knocks like Oliver North you get to go on and teach drug healing--even head up a committee for public service. Ah, times change--but don't count on it, my friends, keep your rear covered.

### N.S.A. GETS TO BE BOSS

On to happier topics. The super-secret Secret National Security Agency by secret Executive Order was created by President Truman in November of 1952. Ah ha--here we go, it was created with a primary purpose of deciphering the alien communications and language and establish a dialog with the aliens. (Now, what about all those humongous radio telescopes and huge receivers Mr. Cosmos talks about, and Mr.

Spielberg and thus and so?) All this is undoubtedly going to irritate Mr. Sagan--or, do you think maybe he knows too? Could it just be you good, taxpaying citizens who are excluded from the inside information? You just get to pay for it with your money and your lives. Well, project Sigma was quite successful. The National Security Agency (NSA) also maintains communications with the Luna base and other "Secret Space Programs".

Here is another really good one: The NSA is exempt, by Executive Order, from ALL LAWS WHICH DO NOT SPECIFICALLY NAME THE NSA IN THE TEXT OF THE LAW AS BEING SUBJECT TO THAT PARTICULAR LAW. That means that

if the agency is not spelled out in the text of any and every law passed by the Congress it is not subject to that or those laws. Well, the NSA now performs many other duties and in fact, is the premier agency within the intelligence community. Today the NSA receives 75 % of the monies allotted to the intelligence community. A lot of power goes along with a lot of money. The Department of Central Intelligence is now only a figurehead club maintained to fool the public. THE PRIMARY TASK OF THE NSA IS STILL ALIEN COMMUNICATIONS, BUT NOW INCLUDES OTHER ALIEN PROJECTS AS WELL.

I do hope I do not bore you with political history, but it is quite time that someone does. It might as well be an alien Commander so that the facts can be a bit accurate--your leaders and wardens can't seem to get many of the facts straight and their memories fail them so often. So be it.

### WORLD POWERS INFORMED

After the Roswell, New Mexico recoveries, your President Truman kept the allies as well as the Soviet Union (at present, in 1989, you and Russia are the closest of allies--

another facade to confuse the masses of people) informed about the developing alien problem. This was done in the event the aliens turned out to be a threat to the human race. Plans of elaborate nature were formulated to defend the Earth in case of invasion.

What do you dear ones think the "Star Wars" project is all about? Do you really think you need cosmic weapons to "defend" yourselves from Russia? How many of you heard your President Reagan, on television network, suggest a cooperative pact with Russia to "defend Earth from aliens?" Do any of you pay attention or is it that you are simply upset when news interferes with your soap operas and sports events? So be it.

Well, Mr. Truman and top military and governmental personages began to formulate elaborate plans to defend the Earth in case of invasion. It was very difficult to maintain international secrecy with such a widespread effort afoot. So, it was decided that an outside group was necessary to coordinate and control international efforts in order to hide the secret, especially from other governments and the worst foe of all, the press and other media.

### THE BILDERBERGERS

The results of this problem was in the formation of another "secret" society which became known as the "Bilderbergers". I mentioned this before and will again. This Bilderberger group headquarters in Geneva, Switzerland. The Bilderbergers evolved into a secret world government that now control EVERYTHING--AND, BROTHERS, I DO MEAN EVERYTHING. THERE IS ALSO A VERY GOOD REASON IT SETTLED IN SWITZERLAND OTHER THAN NEUTRAL BANKING SYSTEMS. THAT IS THE VERY PLACE THE SPACE COMMAND--MY SPACE COMMAND--WAS MAKING PUBLIC CONTACT AND BRINGING FORTH QUALIFIED AND DOCUMENTED INFORMATION. This, through one Billy Eduard Meier who was placed there to receive the data from our star people in personal contact. I will be speaking at great length about Billy Meier, but I want to finish setting the stage and list of characters presently.

By 1953, at least ten additional crashed discs were recovered along with some twenty-five to thirty dead aliens and four live ones. (Keep in mind these are government statistics and are false, but it absolves me of argument, to use your own. Also, most of the "crashes" were shoot-downs-our craft are very vulnerable to interference of energy fields-sand when manifested in visible format are vulnerable. Further, most surviving aliens do not survive very long in your hands-most are slain outright if deviant from your "little grey allies").

Well, the "found" stats read like: one in South Africa which caused the flap with Mr. Kissinger, one in Louisiana--also an FBI flap, two in Texas and four in Arizona. There

was an additional one in Montana. (Again, we are basically speaking of the United States because you were the only ones actively shooting down the aliens).

At this time, 1953, you got a new President by the label of General Dwight D. Eisenhower of your Army, and Supreme Allied Commander during your World War

II. Now, this man was structured to function by staff committee. He made major decisions, but only when his advisors were unable to come to a consensus of opinion. He would study several alternate approaches to any matter and choose one. His favorite comment which he utilized constantly to his staff, "Just do whatever it takes." He was an avid golfer and spent a lot of time on the golf course as his staff was accustomed to the decision making and information gathering.

### NELSON ROCKEFELLER'S ROLE

Mr. Eisenhower found out, early on, that he could not handle the alien problem in this customary manner for it had to be kept a secret even from Congress. Now, lucky for Mr. Eisenhower that he had a very close, influential and wealthy personal friend, Mr. Nelson Rockefeller, who was also a fellow member of the Council on Foreign Relations, and requested help with the alien problem.

Immediately these two began formulating the secret structure of alien task supervision which was to become a reality within about a year from onset. Thus MJ-12 was birthed. This affiliation was destined to be the biggest mistake Eisenhower made for the future of the United States and most probably for all humanity.

It was most logical, however, for it was in fact, Nelson Rockefeller's uncle, Winthrop Aldrich, who had convinced Eisenhower to run for the Presidency. The entire of the Rockefeller family, and with them the Rockefeller empire, had solidly backed Eisenhower.

Within one week of Eisenhower's election he had appointed Nelson Rockefeller to chairmanship of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Government Organization.

Rockefeller was responsible for planning the reorganization of the government. President Roosevelt's New Deal programs went into one single Cabinet position called the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare. When the Congress approved the new Cabinet position called the Secretary of Health, Education, and Welfare, Oveta Culp Hobby was appointed. Nelson was named to the post of Undersecretary--how handy.

In 1953, coincidentally, Astronomers discovered large objects in space which were moving toward the Earth. It was first believed that they were asteroids. Later evidence

proved that the objects could only be Spaceships. Project Sigma intercepted alien radio communications (now why do you suppose no one can find any radio signals on your big honkers set up for that purpose?). We send signals constantly and we don't even need the set up. We cut in on communications lines to all your military and government frequencies as well. But you are told there is just "nobody out there".

Ah so, when these objects reached Earth atmosphere they took up a very high orbit around the Equator. There were several huge ships, and their actual intent was unknown. (I hereby make it known; it was to keep you sweethearts from tilting your planet some thirteen degrees off orbit: Also, ships were placed at your North and South Poles because your planet had already begun its shifting. A cross belling of energy support and stabilizing beams were set up and the ships from the mid-section were not removed until 1988, when the Intergalactic Council demanded that the support be removed).

Project "Sigma" and then a new project named "Plato" then began to interact with alien radio communication. Project Plato was tasked with establishing diplomatic relations with this race of space aliens.

It was in this period of time that we of the Galactic Fleet contacted the U.S. Government and offered assistance. We informed them that nuclear ordinance must be banned, etc. Well, nuclear disarmament was not considered to be within the best interest of the United States--of course not, how else can you blow up an entire planet? At any rate, our overtures were rejected.

### EISENHOWER'S MEETING

Now, the pattern fits with what I gave you on Wednesday. President Eisenhower, in 1954, set a meeting at Holloman Air Force Base with a race of extraterrestrials described as "large nosed grey aliens". These aliens had been orbiting the Earth for some time it seems. In your disdain for lofty titles, as in the case with "His Omnipotent Highness, Krill", you dubbed him, "Original 'Hostage' Krill". Here enters the first alien insignia which was taken as a basis for naming your Trilateral Commission. That insignia is displayed on craft and worn on uniforms. Almost all space commands display some variation of that basic triangle-pyramid.

Two encounters were arranged with your President. The first meeting, as before stated, was at Holloman Air Force Base. In this meeting a basic agreement was reached. The aliens identified themselves as originating from a Planet around a red star in the Constellation of Orion. which you label Betelgeuse. They stated that their planer was- dying and that at some unknown future time they would no longer be able to survive there. (Well, what can you expect from strange aliens? Again, with all the

millions of inhabited planets why would His Omnipotent Highness Krill choose one working diligently to blow itself away? Could it be your old ancient prophecies were beginning to take final formation?)

### U.S./ALIEN TREATY

Next, there was a follow-up meeting to sign treaties between the Alien Nation and the United States. This was consummated at a meeting planned for Edwards Air Force Base. Two other extremely well known personages attended also; one was Bernard Baruch and a highly esteemed religious leader who has been named; I choose to not do so here at this time. Edwards was a front cover; I shall neither divulge the actual meeting location. There are also, friends, commitments which I have personally made to your leaders and I shall honor them.

Both of these landings were documented and films were taken of both the aliens and the alien craft.

The treaty was signed. Now, I shall tell you what has been brought forth as it was stated--only fudged on in seven or eight places. And, I mean in the writing of demands--all the actions have been falsified.

Here is what the government wants you to believe now that MJ-12 and secret documents have been forced to public eyes through your Right to Information Act. The cover-up continues, but here is what is touted about your place. "The aliens would not interfere in your affairs (this is not allowed by Intergalactic Council and Hierarchy Council of the Cosmic Council--had nothing to do with you) and you would not interfere in the aliens'. They would furnish you with advanced technology and would help you in your technological development. They would not make any treaty with any other Earth nation. (But you can't trust all the strange aliens who drop in on you--you could just be picking up a bunch of Satan's Omnipotent Angels).

Ah, they could abduct humans on a limited and periodic basis for the purpose of medical examination and monitoring of your development with the stipulation that the humans would not be harmed, would be returned to their point of abduction, that the humans would have no memory of the event, and that the Alien nation would furnish MJ-12 with a list of all human contacts and abductees on a regularly scheduled basis. It was agreed that each nation would receive the Ambassador of the other for as long as the treaty remained in force. (Which, of course, was for as long as the aliens desired it since you couldn't do anything about it anyway. Remember we offered to assist you; we could have kept them in the high special heavens if you had only listened. But then, you would have postponed the prophesied Armageddon and spoiled the play. Human has free-will choice and yet, the brotherhood of the universe knows



exactly what you will do every time. You will always choose the devil in the sheep's clothes—greed and power always prevail in a human environment and they rule, by total fear, the masses).

### ALIEN BASES IN THE U.S.

It was further agreed that the Alien nation and the United States would exchange sixteen personnel each to the other with the purpose of cross learning, each from the other. Yours would go to Orion, etc., and theirs would come to Earth. This exchange would occur with change of personnel on a regularly scheduled basis. It was also agreed that bases would be constructed underground for the use of the Alien nation and that two bases would be constructed for the joint use of the Alien nation and the United States.

These Alien bases would be constructed under Indian reservations (forget about asking your redman brothers) in the four corners of Utah, Colorado, New Mexico, Arizona or thereabouts for starters. One would be constructed in Nevada in the area known as S-4 located seven miles south of the western border of Area 51, (you look them up) and this one would be known as "Dreamland". (How sweet.) There is also a huge installation in New Mexico. We are talking BIG installations, all underground.

Now enters an interesting situation, **ALL ALIEN AREAS ARE UNDER COMPLETE CONTROL OF THE DEPARTMENT OF THE NAVY!** All personnel who work in these complexes receive their paychecks from the Navy. How quaint, don't you think? Well, construction was slow in the beginning because how can a government funnel that much money aside in total secrecy? UNTIL—large amounts of money were made available in 1957 by some secret mode of funding which I will tell you about in a minute.

Well, in keeping with the tradition, project "REDLIGHT" was formed and experimentation in test flying of alien craft was begun in real earnest. You were again hoodwinked for the technology given you was primitive for space flight. At any rate this birthed the Delta program (flying wing) and Snowbird.

Funny thing, here at Dreamland, all personnel need above top security clearance, "Q" rating—as well as Executive (President) approval. Even more irony pops forth—the President does not have sufficient clearance to visit the site. Now the alien base and exchange of technology actually took place in the Area known as S-4. This area was code named "The Dark Side of the Moon". Pretty apropos as things turn out with later activities found already well established by the time you thought you got to the moon, friends.

## ROCKEFELLER'S KEY ROLE

We were speaking of the TOP SECRET fund handled by the Military Office of the White House.

Large sums of money were transferred from this TOP SECRET fund to Palm Beach, Florida where there is a Coast Guard location called Peanut Island. The island is adjacent to property owned by Joseph Kennedy. The money was reported used for "beautification". Yes, Dharma, there is bad news afoot about the Kennedy's also, and I shall speak of it later, but I wish to continue with the "pecking order" without distraction.

During all this confusion, Nelson Rockefeller changed positions again. He was named Special Assistant for Cold War Strategy. The old name for the position was Special Assistant for Psychological Strategy (for those of you who are going to check all this data out; that position had been held by C.D. Jackson). This same position would evolve over the years into the position Henry Kissinger was ultimately to hold under President Nixon. He was, officially, to give, "Advice and assistance in the development of increased understanding and cooperation among all peoples." The description, given officially, was a camouflage for secretly he was the Presidential Coordinator for the Intelligence Community. In this new post Rockefeller reported directly, and only, to the President. He now was positioned to attend meetings of the Cabinet, the Council on Foreign Economic Policy, and the National Security Council which was the highest policy-making body in the government.

Rockefeller was given, in addition, a second high level job as head of the secret unit called the Planning Coordination Group which was formed under NSC 541211 in the Spring of 1955. (March, for you searchers.) The group consisted of different ad hoc members depending on the subject on the agenda. The basic members were Rockefeller, a representative of the Department of Defense, a representative of the Department of State, and the Director of Central Intelligence. It was soon called the "3412 Committee" (must have run out of silly secret code names). Woops, no it was also called the "Special Group". NSC 541211 established the rule THAT COVERT OPERATIONS WERE SUBJECT TO APPROVAL BY AN EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE, WHEREAS IN THE PAST THESE OPERATIONS WERE INITIATED SOLELY ON THE AUTHORITY OF THE DIRECTOR OF CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE.

So, and away we go: By SECRET Executive Memorandum, NSC 5410, Eisenhower had preceded NSC 5412/1 in 1954 to establish a permanent committee (not ad hoc) to be known as Majority Twelve (MJ-12). Now, Dharma, we have made the loop back to the writings of yesterday so ones can refer back if they so choose.

## PROPHECIES OF FATIMA CONFIRMED

I will digress again to the alien factor. It was beginning to seep through some "Intelligence" minds that some things were happening which were most unusual and had been since the early part of the century. Some of these were brought under scrutiny. Let us consider the event at Fatima. An all out effort was begun by the Intelligence Community to find out the deep, dark secrets involving Fatima and they found out some interesting things.

The U.S. used secret Vatican "moles" that were recruited and nurtured during World War II and obtained the entire Vatican study, which included the prophecy of Fatima.

This prophecy stated that if man did not turn from evil and place himself at the feet of Christ, the planet would self-destruct and the events described in the book of Revelations would indeed come to pass. It further stated that a child would be born who would unite the world with a plan for world peace and a false religion beginning in 1992. By 1995 the people would discern that he was evil and indeed the Anti-Christ of biblical prophecy. World War III would begin in the Middle East in 1995 with an invasion of Israel by a United Arab nation using conventional weapons which would culminate in a nuclear holocaust in the year 1999. Between 1999 and 2003 most of the life on this planet would suffer horribly and die as a result. The return of Christ would occur in the year 2011. (I, Hatonn, hereby request that at least one of my writings dealing with end time or, better yet, Esu Jesus' lessons, be included in the addendum to this document).

## TIME TRAVEL

When the aliens were confronted with this finding they confirmed that it was true. The aliens explained that the human race had been created by hybridization and had been manipulated through religion, Satanism, witchcraft, magic, and the occult. They further explained that they were capable of time travel and the events would indeed come to pass. Later exploitation of alien technology by the United States and the Soviet Union utilizing time travel confirmed the prophecy. The aliens showed a hologram which they claimed was the actual Crucifixion of Christ--your government filmed it. There is always the next question thrust at me, "Were they using our GENUINE religions to manipulate us? Or, perhaps they were indeed the source of your religions with which they had been manipulating you all along? Or, was this the beginning scenario of the Genuine End Times and the Return of Christ which had been predicted in the Bible?" No one seemed to come up with an answer.

I HEREBY REQUEST AND STRONGLY SUGGEST ALL ONES OBTAIN A VOLUME CALLED AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL \*\*\* I AM SANANDA,

WHICH CAN BE OBTAINED THROUGH Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc., P.O. Box 27353, Las Vegas, NV 89126, 1-800-800-5565. SO BE IT AND BLESSINGS ON THE TRUTH OF THESE WORDS.

A symposium was held in 1957 which was attended by some of the great scientific minds then living. They reached the conclusion that by, or shortly after, the year 2,000 the planet would SELFDESTRUCT due to increased population and man's exploitation of the environment **WITH NO HELP THERETO FROM GOD OR THE ALIENS. BETTER GIVE SOME CAREFUL THOUGHT TO THIS STATEMENT, FRIENDS.**

By the way, I am not a "little gray man", I am from Pleiades, from the planet of Hatonn- I am one in the same as Aton and I am some nine-and-a-half feet in height. Sorry, I don't qualify as one of the "bad guys"; I most surely am among their most feared adversaries, however.

### THE JASON SOCIETY'S ALTERNATIVES

Now we will get into the "Alternatives" as I promised:

By another SECRET Executive Order of President Eisenhower, the Jason Scholars were ordered to study this scenario and make recommendations for action from their findings.

The Society confirmed the scientific findings and made three brilliant recommendations called "Alternatives 1, 2 and 3"

**Alternative 1:** Blast holes in the Stratosphere, with nuclear devices, from which the heat and pollution could escape into space. Change the human cultures from that of exploitation into cultures of environmental protection. Note: of the three this was decided as the least likely to be accepted and succeed due to the inherent nature of human; and by the way, there might be additional damage due to the Nuclear explosions themselves.

**Alternative 2:** Build a vast network of underground cities and tunnels in which a select representation of all cultures and occupations would survive and carry on the human race. The rest of humanity would be left to fend for themselves on the surface of the planet. (For your information, China can house her population underground in this manner. Also, Switzerland has massive underground facilities, and thus do many other countries--yours just deals with the "big wig" V.I.P. population--called politicians, etc.)

**Alternative 3:** Exploit the alien and conventional technology in order for a select few to leave the planet and establish colonies in outer space away from the mess. The U.S. would then select from "volunteers" in Batch Groups or "consignments" to do the manual labor. These would not be called "slaves" but that would be the passport requirement. Let's see now, locations-first would be considered "ADAM", code for the Moon, and then followed by the planet Mars, code named "Eve". (And you ones thought these places uninhabitable, sic sic).

As interim tactics for delay action, all three alternatives included the following: Enforced birth control, enforced sterilization, and the INTRODUCTION OF DEADLY MICROBES to slow or control the growth of Earth population. (My beloved ones, your AIDS is only ONE visible and already active plan). There are others which include low frequency beams that cause mass depression and the worst and most deadly is an effort to addict the population to all manner of drugs.

It was decided since the population must be reduced and controlled that it would be in the best interest of the human race to rid yourselves of the "undesirable elements" of your societies. (Hey, don't blame Hatonn--I didn't say it!) The JOINT U.S. and Soviet leadership dismissed Alternative 1, but ordered work to begin immediately on Alternatives 2 and 3 simultaneously.

By 1959 the Rand Corporation hosted a "Deep Underground Construction Symposium". In the report thereof, machines were demonstrated which could bore a tunnel some forty-five feet in diameter--at the rate of five feet per hour. It also produced pictures of huge tunnels and underground vaults containing complex facilities and even what could be called, cities. Five years of all out underground secret construction had produced significant progress. Perhaps it proves that secret workers work better than visible public workers--or perhaps the workers are assured a place to park their weary heads during nuclear disaster???

### FUNDING VIA ILLEGAL DRUGS

Oh, and here comes one that really will produce some ouchies: The ruling powers decided that one means of funding the alien connection and the other "BLACK PROJECTS" (I didn't say that either, but, beloved friends, the Satanic forces without your planet are referred to as the "Black Forces" or the "Dark Brotherhood" or the "Dark Robes"--So be it.) was to CORNER THE ILLEGAL DRUG MARKET.

SO--A YOUNG AMBITIOUS MEMBER OF THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS WAS APPROACHED--HIS NAME--GEORGE BUSH! He was, at that time, President and CEO of Zapata Oil Co., based in Texas. Zapata Oil was experimenting with the new technology of offshore drilling. It was correctly thought

that the drugs could be shipped from South America to the offshore platforms by fishing boats where it would then be taken to shore by the normal transportation used for supplies and personnel. By this method no customs or law enforcement agency subjected the cargo to search.

George Bush agreed to help and organized the operation in conjunction with the Central Intelligence Agency--ring any bells?

The plan worked even better than anyone had hoped and has since expanded worldwide, and there are now many other methods sanctioned as ways of bringing the illegal drugs into the country. Heaven help you if you work outside the Cartel, however.

**THE CIA NOW CONTROLS ALL THE WORLD'S ILLEGAL DRUG MARKETS.**

Just remember when you get on Mr. Bush's bandwagon to fight the "War on Drugs" and "War on Poverty"--MR. GEORGE BUSH BEGAN SALE OF DRUGS TO YOUR CHILDREN. THERE JUST ISN'T ANY PRETTY WAY TO SAY IT, SO LET US SAY IT AS IT IS.

I, COMMANDER GYEORGOS HATONN, HEREBY WANT IT KNOWN TO ANYONE READING THIS DOCUMENT--IT WILL COME FORTH FROM SEVEN SEPARATE SOURCES IN ALMOST IDENTICAL FORMAT--IT IS USELESS TO TOUCH THIS AUTHOR FOR SHE IS DEVOID OF ANY INFORMATION OTHER THAN WHAT I GIVE HER THROUGH RADIO SIGNAL. I DICTATE; SHE WRITES--THEN SHE GOES ASIDE AND THROWS UP. THERE WILL BE ALLOWED NO MORE MARTYRS IN THE SERVICE OF THE MASTER ESU JESUS SANANDA WHO IS RETURNING IN THE QUITE NEAR FUTURE TO RECLAIM THIS PLANET FOR YOUR CREATOR SOURCE. YOU CAN CALL IT WHATEVER YOU WISH--ARMAGEDDON IS QUITE SUITABLE.

### **KENNEDY ULTIMATUM**

Enter President John F. Kennedy. The "official" Space Program was really boosted by President Kennedy in his inaugural address when he mandated that the United States put a man on the Moon before the end of the decade. Although apparently innocent in its conception, this mandate enabled those in charge to funnel vast supplies of money into "Black Projects" and conceal the REAL space program from the American people.

A very similar program was in active workings within the Soviet Union and served the same purpose. In fact, a joint Alien, United States, and Soviet Union base already existed on the Moon at the very moment Kennedy spoke the words at the address.



On May 22, 1962 a space probe landed on Mars and confirmed the existence of an environment which could support life. Not long afterward the construction of a colony on the planet Mars was begun in real earnest.

Today, friends, cities exist on Mars which are populated by specially selected people from different cultures and occupations taken from all over the Earth (sound familiar?).

A PUBLIC CHARADE OF ANTAGONISM BETWEEN THE SOVIET UNION AND THE UNITED STATES HAS BEEN MAINTAINED OVER ALL OF THESE YEARS IN ORDER TO FUND PROJECTS IN THE NAME OF NATIONAL DEFENSE WHEN, IN FACT, YOU ARE THE CLOSEST OF ALLIES. HOW ELSE COULD YOU SECRETLY FUNNEL SUCH IMMENSE OUTLAYS OF FUNDS?

Whoops, right along in here President Kennedy discovered portions of the truth concerning the drugs and the aliens. He issued an ultimatum in 1963 to MJ-12. He assured them that if they did not clean up the drug problem he most certainly would do it for them and heads would roll. He informed MJ-12 that he intended to reveal the presence of aliens to the American people within the following year and ordered a plan developed to implement his decision.

President John Kennedy was not a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and knew nothing of "Alternative 2" or "Alternative 3".

Internationally the Operations were supervised by an Executive Committee known as the "Policy Committee", In the United States they were supervised by MJ-12, and in the Soviet Union by its sister organization.

President Kennedy's decision struck fear into the hearts of those in charge. HIS ASSASSINATION WAS ORDERED BY THE "POLICY COMMITTEE" AND THE ORDER WAS CARRIED OUT BY AGENTS OF MJ-12 IN DALLAS, TEXAS. YES, DEAR ONES, PRESIDENT JOHN F. KENNEDY WAS MURDERED BY THE SECRET SERVICE AGENT WHO DROVE HIS CAR IN THE MOTORCADE.

The act is plainly visible in the films of the murder taken at the scene that day. All of the witnesses who were close enough to the car to see William Greer shoot Kennedy were, themselves, all murdered within two years of the event. Mrs. Kennedy has been spared only through intimidation and fear and the assumption that she was so shocked that she mistook Greer as shooting at a suspect.

The "Warren Commission" was a farce and the Council on Foreign Relations members made up the majority of its panel. They succeeded in snowing the American people.

Many other patriots who attempted to reveal the alien secret have also been murdered throughout the intervening years.

## MOON BASE LUNA

Let us speak about the Moon. During the era of the United States initial space exploration and the actual "Moon Landings" every launch was accompanied by alien craft. I even accompanied some of those trips. A Moon Base dubbed Luna was sighted and filmed by the Apollo Astronauts. Domes, spires, tall round structures which look like silos, huge "T" shaped mining vehicles which leave stitch-like tracks in the Lunar surface, and extremely large, as well as small, alien craft readily appear in the photographs.

It is a joint United States, Russian, and Alien base. The U.S. Space Program is a farce and an unbelievable waste of money.

Alternative 3 is a reality and is not at all science fiction as you might have believed. The Apollo Astronauts were severely traumatized by this experience and their lives and subsequent statements reflect the depth of the revelation, as well as the effect of the muzzle order which followed immediately. YE SHALL NOT SPEAK OF IT!

They were ordered to remain silent or suffer the extreme penalty, DEATH, which was termed an "expediency". One astronaut did actually talk to the British producers of the TV expose "Alternative 003" confirming many of the allegations.

In the book "Alternative 003" the pseudonym "Bob Grodin" was used in place of the astronaut's true identity. It was also stated that he COMMITTED SUICIDE IN 1978. Well, many of the "facts" in the book are truly placed within for disinformation purposes. The disinformation was thrust upon the authors intentionally in an effort to nullify the effect of the British TV expose.

Brothers, the headquarters of the International Conspiracy is in GENEVA, SWITZERLAND. The ruling body is made up of Representatives of the Governments involved as well as the Executive members of the group known as "THE BILDERBERGERS".

Meetings are held by the "Policy Committee", when necessary, on a Nuclear submarine beneath the Polar ice cap. The secrecy is such that this was the only method which would insure that the meetings could not be "bugged".

Well, the book is 75% truth so well worth the reading and protects these authors of this information--please rush out and buy it. That is ALTERNATIVE 003. The disinformation is purposeful and can be easily spotted. There are other documents

which are false and should be hereby noted: one is, "The Eisenhower Briefing Document" which was released in the United States under the contingency plan "Majestic Twelve".

Through the aliens you have been presented with some pretty good technology with nuclear thrust systems. No alien would be foolish enough to give you the REAL secrets--you are too dangerous and they don't trust you one iota. You do, however, have craft which are capable of space journeys and do, quite regularly, make trips into space. One lovely craft is named Aurora and is berthed in Area 51 in Nevada. It is a one-stage ship called a trans atmospheric vehicle (TAV) and it can go into a very high orbit from a seven mile long runway. It can then return on its own power and land on the same runway. You also currently have and fly atomic powered alien type craft at Area S-4 in Nevada. Your pilots have made interplanetary voyages in these craft and have been to the Moon, Mars, and other planets in your system, aboard the ships. You have been grossly lied to about the true nature of the moon, the planet Mars, Venus, etc., and have backed it up with "lunar probe" pictures which everyone gets all excited about. There is a word I usually like to use in these instances, but my local audience thinks a space cadet should not use such language.

My dear friends, there are places on the moon where there is even plant life. It also has a few man-made lakes and ponds upon its surface and clouds have been frequently observed and filmed. It possesses a gravitational field and man can walk easily upon its surface without space suits and breathing only requires some assistance with exertion, from an oxygen bottle following decompression, of course.

Dharma, I wish to speak of trouble in underground Mecca so let us take a break that you can refresh. Salu, Hatonn to stand-by.

## PREPARING FOR ALIEN CONTACT

Another contingency plan is in force and is working upon you today. It is the plan to PREPARE THE PUBLIC FOR EVENTUAL CONFRONTATION WITH ALIEN RACE--THEY KNOW IT'S COMING MOMENTARILY. The public is being bombarded with movies, radio, advertising, and TV depicting almost every possible aspect of extraterrestrial presence. This, of course, includes the awful, insanely awful and plain putrid though sometimes, even nice portrayals. LOOK AROUND AND PAY ATTENTION--WE, AND OUR ADVERSARIES. PLAN TO MAKE OUR PRESENCE KNOWN AT ANY TIME HENCEFORTH FROM NOW--THIS IS ONE WAY OF PREPARING YOU FOR OUR TEAM.

The government is preparing you the landing and contact bet they are fostering fear and terror but keeping the edge off so you, the public, do not completely panic.

## THE SECRET GOVERNMENT

MJ-12 is fully operational today. It is constructed of the same structure, six from the same positions in government, and six from the Executive members of the Council on Foreign Relations and/or the Trilateral Commission, The Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence is publicly known as The Senior Interagency Group (SIG). Please, be intelligent enough to recognize these things or at least, go look them up--I plead for you ones to research and prove these things to yourselves.

It is most important to understand that the Council on Foreign Relations and its offshoot, the Trilateral Commission, not only control but O-W-N your country of the United States of America--actually, the world but you are expected to deal with massive information one dribble at a time.

Since your World War II they were instrumental in deciding policy for the United States Government. Since World War II they have been the ONLY source of policy for the United States Government. The Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission and their foreign counterparts report to the Bilderbergers. Almost every high level government and military official of any consequence since World War II, including Presidents, have been members of the Council on Foreign Relations and/or the Trilateral Commission--just as is Mr. Bush--a major participant and has been for a long, long time. Every American member of the Trilateral Commission has either been, or is a current member, of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Each foreign nation of any importance has its own offshoot the Council on Foreign Relations and the members of each country interact with those of other countries through the Bilderbergers to further their common goals. The foreign members of the Trilateral Commission belong to their respective organizations. Even a cursory investigation by the most inexperienced researcher will show that the members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral commission control the major foundations, all of the major media and publishing interests, the largest banks, all the major corporations, the upper government, and many other VITAL interests. Their members are elected and appointed because they have all the money and special interests behind them. All, that is, except the peoples of the countries--the citizens.

They are not democratic and do not in any way represent the majority of the people. HOWEVER, THEY ARE THE ONES WHO WILL DECIDE WHO SURVIVES THE COMING HOLOCAUST AND WHO DOES NOT!?!?!

THE BILDERBERGERS, THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS AND THE TRILATERAL COMMISSION ARE THE SECRET GOVERNMENT AND RULE THIS NATION THROUGH MJ-12 AND THE STUDY GROUP KNOWN AS THE JASON SOCIETY AND THE TOP ECHELON OF THE GOVERNMENT WHICH

CONSISTS MOSTLY OF THEIR MEMBERS.

The Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission are basically in complete control of the alien technology from "the little gray men" and are also in complete control of the nations economy which is set to self-destruct and collapse at any moment. That is, I repeat, at any moment. You are destined for a devastating depression and ultimate total collapse of the monetary system--then you will really be "had" for there are contingency plans to completely control you through that very fact. But that is for another lesson.

## Part 6

### The Guyana Massacre, Jonestown

In this part, is exposed the real story behind an event that was officially presented as a mass suicide staged by an obscure sect, but rather was a planned massacre to conceal a large-scale military operation by a joint US-Israeli commando. And this modus operandi is and has always been at the forefront of many geo-political-strategic military events in the wars waged by the various factions of the anti-Christ cabal that claim world domination.

You don't change a tactic that works. Understand this and you will grasp and see through any smokescreen put forth to hide the reality of the facts away from the unsuspecting public.

#### WILL THE 'REAL' GUYANA STORY PLEASE STAND UP!

In your year 1976 the United States and Russia became embroiled in top secret hostilities in preparation for World War III/Nuclear War I. It began in earnest during the summer of 1976 when the still secret Underwater Missile Crisis erupted. It then expanded into wholesale nuclear sabotage of the United States with weapons now planted at literally thousands of locations nation-wide. (We shall discuss this at a separate writing). These weapons ranged from mammoth hydrogen bombs ready to destroy your largest dams and reservoirs down to tiny nuclear devices called 'micronukes' by the Russians.

For some time the Russians had been detonating micronukes in a steady drum beat of explosions all over America. Still feel safe and cozy and unwilling to 'rock the boat'?

In September of 1977 the secret war took a decisive new turn. In the still secret Battle of the Harvest Moon in space, America's Secret Rulers lost their supposed ace in the hole for the coming planned war. In a shocking upset, Russia knocked out America's secret Moon beam-weapons base in Copernicus Crater, (oh yes there was one!). Since that time Russia had seized the dominant position militarily in space. Now let's review a little arithmetic--from 1975 or so, to 1990--hummmmm, about fifteen years maybe?--what do you think they might have been doing all this while?

We will cover all these subjects most carefully but this Guyana was set up in a religious setting and it fits into this Journal without distraction.

Prior to this incident there were drastic changes taking place in the leadership of both Russia and the United States. In Russia the original ruling factions after 1917, the



atheistic Bolsheviks, had been overthrown after a progressive struggle for over six decades. The Kremlin was now under the absolute control of a tough band of native Russians, a Christian sect who considered the Bolsheviks to be evil incarnate. As a result, the Bolsheviks were being expelled from Russia and they were flocking mostly to the United States. They were joining the many Bolsheviks already in powerful positions in the U.S. in a sophisticated new Bolshevik revolution. In the process, they were gradually preempting much of the power that was once exercised by their Secret Allies, the third generation Rockefeller brothers. As Bolshevik power became ever greater and greater in the United States, the Satanic fruits of that power were and are becoming increasingly visible.

In April 1978, the lives of over one hundred unsuspecting civilians were deliberately put in great danger for the sake of an intelligence mission.

This was the case of Korean Airlines Flight 902 which invaded supersensitive Russian air space and was shot down. There was nothing accidental about the Korean airliner episode, and the threat of death to all the innocent passengers was the key ingredient in the episode. It would have been far easier for the Russian fighters to blow the Boeing 707 out of the air in a ball of flame than to force it down with only a few casualties, as was done.

As the time passed the Bolshevik grip grew steadily greater in its hold on the United States, and human life was growing cheaper by the day. This time it would not be a hundred but nearly a thousand civilian lives, and this time it would be that they would die because nothing would be left to chance.

The gruesome tragedy at Jonestown, Guyana, is only a pale shadow of what lies ahead for the entire United States if the cancer of Bolshevism, along with a few other Cartels, is not stopped. Those who are seized by the Bolshevik way of thinking are quite schizophrenic and Satanic and unable to tell right from wrong--or at least practice in the guise of "right". When these tendencies are allowed to go unchecked and the Bolsheviks acquire power, the consequences for society as a whole are tragic indeed.

Both murderous and suicidal actions take place on a scale beyond comprehension. It happened seventy-five years ago in Russia as the Bolsheviks took over there; and now, as the Bolsheviks are efforting to take over in your territory, it is happening--right in the good old U.S. of A.

### MILITARY PURPOSE OF JONESTOWN

Yes, I said "military". And a bit later, I shall show you how Leo J. Ryan, Congressman, was utilized. The set-up for the Guyana tragedy was staged as early as 1974, with the

revealing of the presence of a Guyana missile base in that place. It made radio news all across America but was promptly covered and snuffed. This was in June. In October it was again brought to public attention by daring speakers and again snuffed along with threats to cease and desist with such news items -- "or else".

The news items ran something like the following: that according to reliable intelligence sources on the matter, the Republic of Guyana (next to Venezuela in South America) had been turned into another Cuba with Atomic Missiles aimed at the Gatun Locks of the Panama Canal and at your cities in the United States.

Of course your government, which dances to a tune called "Dynasty", refused to even investigate the charges---actually, why would they? They set it up!

The warnings were frequently re-presented and some of the public citizens did in fact effort to gather information which inquiries were met with stone wall silence or double-talk and denials. Many simply discounted the whole story but some more insightful patrons came to realize that you couldn't believe your Government. Well, guess who was right?

### **MUST GO BACK TO 1965 TO LAY THE PLOT**

The developments which were destined to culminate in tragedy at Jonestown began in 1965. Guyana was a newly independent country, the former British colony of British Guiana.

At that time the secret Rockefeller/Soviet alliance was in full swing, and the long range joint plans for a controlled Nuclear War were moving right along. Both sides were looking ahead toward an eventual double-cross, but that still lay far in the future at that time. The deliberate strengthening of Russia at America's expense was part of their joint plan for World Government and conquest. The Cuban Missile Crisis of 1962 threw a temporary monkey wrench into the program when President John F. Kennedy intervened personally and stopped the nuclear arming of Cuba; and for doing that, and other humane "indiscretions", he lost his life in Dallas barely a year later.

Kennedy's successor, Lyndon Johnson, made sure that he followed the script more carefully. In the wake of the Cuban crisis, the Russians needed a new forward base in the Caribbean area for strategic purposes until the heat was off in Cuba. To accommodate Russia, Guyana was selected for this purpose, and David Rockefeller saw to it that a Marxist named Forbes Burnham became Prime Minister. In return, the Chase Manhattan Bank became fiscal agent for Guyana, giving Rockefeller access to the gold produced in Guyana; and as a key factor in all this, then President Lyndon Johnson in 1965 turned over the American Air Base, Atkinson Field, to Guyana.

America's right to retain control over the Base for several more decades was simply thrown away without any excuses offered. Atkinson Field, which was then renamed Temehri Airfield, is south of Georgetown, the capital city. This is the airfield to which American helicopters carried bodies to be airlifted to America after the Jonestown disaster.

When Johnson gave the Temehri Airfield to Marxist Guyana, he handed Russia a very large plum indeed. The Temehri Airfield is the largest in all of Latin America, larger even than New York's largest airport, the John F. Kennedy Airport; and its location makes it ideal for ferrying Cuban troops and supplies to Africa.

As a result, Johnson's action on behalf of Rockefellers robbed the United States of an important logistic connection to Africa while opening the door for Cuban troops. Your later trouble with Cuban troops in Angola and elsewhere in Africa were partly the result.

For a number of years, Russian military activity in Guyana was heavily concentrated around the vicinity of the Temehri Airfield. In 1974, they emplaced missiles in sites that ringed the airfield. Then the missiles were pulled out from those locations and moved to a separate missile complex west of Georgetown, over the following two years.

In that new complex, the missiles were deployed at sites scattered over an area some 30 miles in diameter. In the approximate center was a Command and control installation commanded by Russian personnel. And the plot began to thicken considerably.

After the missile base relocation was completed, the missile complex was centered at a point about 70 miles northwest of Temehri Airfield; and roughly another 70 miles to the northwest lay the Jonestown Peoples Temple complex, an Israeli-type kibbutz. So the missile base ended up about midway between the Jonestown commune and Temehri Airfield. It was no accident, my friends, that the Peoples Temple kibbutz was located so close to the missile base.

## ORIGINS OF THE PEOPLE'S TEMPLE

The origins of the People's Temple in the 1950s had nothing to do with government intrigues. It was not until about 1970 that certain elements of the United States Intelligence community began to infiltrate and subvert the People's Temple. The Rockefeller brothers have always had a standard practice of supporting not only the faction in power but also spies and opponents to that faction--and who doesn't want a little "free" funding and support money? In this manner they are always in a position,

at least theoretically, to cut down anyone who tries to break free of their control. Heed this lesson well lest ye be tempted by their guiles in our own work.

In the case of Guyana, the Rockefellers wanted to have such a tool in Guyana as a check on Forbes Burnham, the Prime Minister, whom they had put in power with use of their money. Certain elements within the United States Intelligence community under general coordination by the CIA were given the task of finding ways of accomplishing this.

In the course of evaluating various options, it was concluded that the Peoples Temple would prove ideal. The psychological profile of the leader, Jim Jones, indicated that he could be converted into a powerful tool of the Unseen Rulers. Contrary to reports in the controlled major media, Jim Jones was born a Jew (oops), and he already exhibited tendencies toward kibbutz-style organization that could be channeled into useful directions. This would be brought about through a combination of both conscious and unconscious factors.

At the conscious level, money and powerful political support would be channeled in his direction; at the unconscious level, the technique of psychological programming, which we will discuss in more detail elsewhere, would be employed.

Gradually, Jim Jones would lose control of his own personality and become what your Unseen Rulers wanted him to be. The process would inevitably create tremendous internal conflicts and turn Jim Jones into a troubled and dangerous man and that, dear ones, is exactly that which came to pass.

## CHANGES IN BEHAVIOR

By 1973 changes in Jones' behavior began to be noticed by his friends and followers. His conversion into a semi-conscious agent of death and intrigue was underway in earnest by that time. That same year the mushrooming funds of the Peoples Temple were used to launch the agricultural kibbutz at Jonestown, Guyana, though only a few people went there at that time.

Guyana was a rigid Marxist police state, and no one could have launched a new enterprise like the Commune without its approval by Forbes Burnham; but David Rockefeller agents made sure that Burnham received all the assurances he needed that the Jones compound would fit neatly into the Marxist environment of Guyana.

At the same time, Forbes Burnham had begun double-crossing David Rockefeller, exactly as had been feared. He was now playing ball politically but he was hiding much of Guyana's gold production in caves in the mountains. David Rockefeller found this out sometime later, but by then the much bigger problem was developing from a

double-cross by Russia so Burnham was left untouched in order to make way for bigger things.

By summer 1974, the Rockefeller brothers were still soundly in bed with the Kremlin, and there were already ominous signs that something was happening in Russia which they did not understand; but they simply could not imagine that their old Kremlin allies, the Bolsheviks, were being overthrown.

And so it goes; just as any mention of possible threat from Russia goes totally denied this day, so went denied the public warnings about Guyana missiles—and the Government spokesmen went right on lying and ridiculing those who dared speak out. The planned and programmed Nuclear War was being blueprinted for the late 1970s and they did not want the plan to be spoiled by public awareness; but two years later Russia's all-out military double-cross of America began with the Underwater Missile Crisis of 1976.

Most of you know about that crisis, which the Government kept silent about, but we shall talk about it again, later. Your Unseen Rulers were badly shaken by that surprise and initially tried to reinstate their secret alliance with the Kremlin rulers. After all, they had succeeded in doing so once before after President Kennedy broke the rules and made an issue of the Cuban missiles; but meanwhile they also began setting in motion contingency plans to gear up their possible real war.

### MAJOR TARGET

The Guyana missile base was one of the major targets of the revised planning. When this planning began more than two years prior, the Space Battle of the Harvest Moon still lay in the future. It seemed quite inconceivable that America could lose its secret beam-weapons base which was soon to be operational on the moon; and so long as they had this Moon Base to depend on, your Unseen Rulers thought they could not lose. But in light of the Underwater Missile double-cross, they wanted to be able to pull as many of Russia's military teeth as possible. In this way, their destruction of Russia would be even more complete than originally planned.

The planners of Operation Guyana were given a difficult problem to solve. The objective was to wipe out the Russian missile base in Guyana by removing the threat it posed to the Panama Canal and southern American cities; but this was to be a pre-war operation carried out covertly and with complete surprise. It had to be covert, because neither the United States nor Russia could afford to have it known that the base ever existed; and the surprise had to be complete, because with even the briefest warning the base could be reinforced and defended by Cuban troops.

From these requirements it was concluded that a commando-style raid would be necessary, something like the Israeli raid at Entebbe Airport in Uganda in July 1976. Are the similarities and implications becoming a bit more clear to you readers? Any other kind of attack would have required your leaders to do what President Kennedy did in 1962, and that is: Tell the American people what was afoot and ask for your support. At all cost, the one thing your Unseen Rulers were determined not to do was to tell you anything. The problem then arose--how to get the joint attacking forces into Guyana in a force large enough and fast enough to do the job.

Wiping out a base like that one in Guyana, after all, is no small task and it takes experience. It was then concluded that somehow some very sudden, massive, compelling excuse would have to be provided in order to enable the secret joint military forces to enter Guyana temporarily. The excuse, whatever it was, would have to be so visible as to tie Russian's hands so that Russia could not retaliate in Guyana without giving away what she had been up to there; and the excuse, whatever it was, would have to appear non-military yet require military expertise. Furthermore, some provision would have to be made for ALL casualties in the missile-base attack to be removed from Guyana after the raid, otherwise their presence in Guyana could have been made the basis of an international incident trumped up around some different story unrelated to the secret missile base.

For example, the government of Guyana, following Russian dictates, might have publicly displayed the bodies of the joint military forces killed in the attack and said they were killed in an attempted coup d' etat against Forbes Burnham. It was a very big order, but the Jonestown kibbutz proved to be the answer. All that was necessary was to arrange for many hundreds of American citizens to die suddenly in Guyana and under conditions guaranteeing instant massive publicity.

The sheer enormity of the tragedy would require military involvement, and the location of Jonestown was made to order. Helicopters commuting between the Temehri Airfield and Jonestown would naturally fly over the missile complex--whose details were known in spite of expert camouflage. This meant that joint special armed forces could be set down near the perimeters of the missile base and later recovered, along with casualties, with relative ease. And as the reporters at the Temehri Airfield watched helicopters leaving to the northwest and return from the same direction, they were led to assume that all were going to and from Jonestown some 150 miles away. They had no way of knowing that many of the flights were to and from the Russian missile base, which lay in the same direction but only half as far distant.



## IN THE BEGINNING OF THE SCHEME

When it was decided to use mass deaths at Jonestown as a cover for the missile-base attack, Jonestown was functioning only as an outpost of the People's Temple. There were not enough people there to provide a sufficiently major incident to serve the intended purpose, and so, through both direct and indirect means, Jim Jones was persuaded to go to the Guyana kibbutz himself, taking as many of his flock as would follow him. That turned out to be about 25% to 30%, and by following him they automatically identified themselves as the group most highly dependent upon Jones personally. They were also most susceptible to the combined influences of exhaustion, intimidation, and isolation from outside help--in other words, just right for thorough brainwashing.

Ever since the days of the Korean war it had been known conclusively that brainwashing techniques can cause many peoples to do all kinds of things. Even hardened American GI's in Korea fell victim to brainwashing in surprising numbers because they did not understand what they were up against. But, of course, the Jonestown victims were anything but hardened soldiers.

In August 1977 Jim Jones left for Guyana with his large sacrificial flock. That same month, United Nations Ambassador Andrew Young carried a message to Prime Minister Forbes Burnham of Guyana. He said that under certain conditions the United States and the World Bank would increase its aid to Guyana--that is, line Burnham's pocket by a factor of ten times more than previous levels. And so the key disaster of Jonestown was set in motion in a day shortly before the Battle of the Harvest Moon.

## POOR LEO RYAN

To trigger the whole tragedy and in a blare of publicity, the interest of late Congressman Leo J. Ryan was developed and programmed.

In a display of courage that is practically unknown today in the U.S. Congress, Ryan went to Guyana knowing that it might be dangerous. But what he did not know, of course, was that he had been lured into making a trip whose tragic outcome was planned well in advance.

Congressman Ryan and those who died with him at Port Kaituma Airport were casualties in the secret war that was leading to Nuclear War One. And so were the hundreds of other American civilians who died in the so-called "mass suicide" at Jonestown, Guyana.

As the time approached for Congressman Ryan to make his anticipated trip to Guyana, other activities were set in motion on the diplomatic and military stage. It was essential that Russia's attention be diverted away from Guyana until too late to take action to protect the missile base. Russia's prize in the Western Hemisphere, of course, is Cuba; and so in the final days before the Battle of Guyana on Thanksgiving Day 1978, the trumped up MIG-23 crisis--does anyone remember that one?--was used to divert Russian attention to Cuba. Oh, we have lots and lots of wondrous secrets to talk about, don't we? Only too late did the Kremlin discover that the real target was not Cuba but Guyana.

### THE BATTLE; THANKSGIVING DAY 1978

Close aides of the late Congressman Leo Ryan have reported publicly that his ill-fated decision to go to Guyana was triggered by a State Department report to him that he found totally unsatisfactory. This reaction of Ryan's had been correctly predicted and, in fact, deliberately encouraged. With elections coming up, Congressman Ryan decided to schedule the trip after the election during the Congressional recess.

This was a quite natural decision, and had also been anticipated by the planners behind the scenes. No politician would miss the opportunity to campaign right up to election day.

As the time approached for his trip, the false issue of the Cuban MIG-23 crisis erupted. The Carter Administration had learned nearly a year prior that the Russians were going to send the MIG-23s to Cuba and decided that it would be a perfect pretext for a fake crisis. The MIG-23 can carry certain types of nuclear weapons as claimed; but even in this role it is a tactical weapon best suited for support of ground or naval forces.

The MIG-23 in and of itself does not threaten America in the same way that the 1962 Cuban missiles did; and so when the United States began playing up the MIG-23s, it was very obvious to the Kremlin that this was a deliberate effort to stir up public tension over Cuba. The questions was: Exactly what was the United States up to?

Would the Carter Administration be so crazy as to invade Cuba? Such a thing sounded irrational, but America's Unseen Rulers were behaving more and more irrationally.

This, too, was partially deliberate and was intended to keep the chess players in the Kremlin off balance, but it was also partly a result of the increasing degree of control over America by those Satanic schizophrenics, the Bolsheviks.

Cuba was, after all, very important to Russia, for Russia was looking ahead to world domination after Nuclear War I; and for that, Cuba is Russia's main beach-head in the Western Hemisphere. Even more urgently, Cuba was the un-admitted home of Russia's Caribbean Submarine Fleet, and that fleet had repeatedly moved into attack positions in the Gulf of Mexico over the prior two years and more during periods of tension.

As if that were not enough, there were concentrations of nuclear weapons in at least four land locations in Cuba. One was near the north coast roughly 10 miles inland southeast of Cardenas. This location is 150 miles due south of Cape Sable, Florida. A second site was about 150 miles to the east-southeast of that and about 10 miles inland from the north coast. One hundred twenty-five miles farther to the southeast was a third concentration 15 miles northeast of Marti', well inland. A fourth nuclear site was near the eastern tip of Cuba, 28 miles north-northwest of the United States Naval Base at Guantanamo Bay.

With all this at stake, American publicity over the MIG-23s caused worry in the Kremlin. And in early November the tension increased when the United States began sending SR-71 reconnaissance flights over Cuba -- shades of 1962.

In response, massive formations from the Atlantic, Pacific, and Caribbean Submarine Fleets of the Russian Navy began fanning out along America's east, west, and gulf coasts on November 6. They did not deploy into attack formations but their sheer numbers signaled a clear warning to Washington. At that moment they were still on station, many with neutron weaponry.

Then during the week immediately preceding the tragedies in Guyana the MIG-23 pseudo crisis built to a climax. Beginning on Tuesday, November 14, a huge combined American and British naval Task Force began heading toward Cuba. By midweek, Cuban defense forces were on full alert, and on Thursday, November 16, a group of twelve United States Senators in Moscow--supposedly to discuss the SALT talks--met with Russia's Kosygin.

There they pressed the alleged issue of the Cuban MIG-23 argument, calling it a "false issue". As a former test pilot and America's first astronaut in orbit, Senator Glenn knew what he was talking about, but Kosygin's anger over the other comments about the MIGS provided the United States Intelligence community with valuable proof that the decoy action toward Cuba was working. The next day, November 17, Russia publicly admitted sending MIG-23s to Cuba, calling them strictly defensive weapons.

The same day an editorial in the Washington Post typified the crescendo of media attention to the Cuban MIG-23s. It was titled: "A New Cuban Missile Crisis?"

The very next day, Saturday, November 18, Congressman Leo Ryan, three newsmen, and a woman seeking to escape from Jonestown were slaughtered at the Port Kaituma Airport. At least a dozen other people were also wounded, but there was no effort to destroy the airplane filled with terrified escapees from Jonestown. Instead, many witnesses were left alive, and a smaller plane managed to take off right after the airport massacre and report the attack in the capital, Georgetown.

Immediately world attention was focused on Guyana, and meanwhile the mass murder at Jonestown--wrongly called a mass suicide--was underway.

At this point, the elaborate decoy action toward Cuba was no longer needed, so the Pentagon announced that a routine naval exercise was in progress which would approach no closer to Cuba than 50 miles. Cuban defense forces relaxed, but the real action was only beginning in Guyana. The methodical executions of Congressman Ryan and three prominent newsmen had guaranteed that Jonestown would shortly be in the glare of publicity. Having guaranteed this publicity, Jim Jones then ordered the mass executions at the Jonestown kibbutz.

### DETAILS OF THAT MASSACRE

The complete details of the Jonestown disaster may never be known publicly. I can promise you, however, that very, very few who died there, took their own lives--and that is, after all, what suicide is. Many were tricked, not realizing that the death rites were real. Many more resisted, but they were weak, helpless, and confronted with armed execution squads. So by various means, several hundred people were poisoned with potassium cyanide. However, there were many others who did try to escape and who resisted more effectively. Many of those people were herded off into the jungle and shot without mercy.

Finally when the mass murder was completed, the executionists performed their final task of stage-managing the horrible death scene. In order to achieve the surprise needed in attacking the Russian missile base, it was critically important that the first reports from Jonestown described the scene as a mass suicide. Only in this way could its actual military significance be hidden long enough to fool the Russians.

Therefore, all of the bodies free of gunshot wounds were carefully arranged in neat rows and other groupings, suggesting at first sight that everyone died willingly and deliberately. This was the scene that greeted Guyanese troops late the following day, Sunday, November 19. It was more than 24 hours after the kibbutz victims died and the executioners, including the real Jim Jones, were long gone. I will return to the matter of Jones himself later for I know you are curious as to why I keep telling you he ended up in Israel.

## COUNTERS AFRAID OF DISEASE

The Guyanese troops were afraid of possible disease but counted the bodies as accurately as possible without close handling or moving the bodies. The total they reported was 409 on that Sunday night. The initial impression of a mass suicide was seized upon by the controlled major media of the United States. Without waiting for an investigation, the media drummed away at the suicide image of Jonestown as if it were a proven fact. After a few days a few people did begin to raise questions, but by then the initial image of suicide had served its purpose of opening Guyana's doors to the United States.

For example, on Tuesday, November 21, Jim Jones' surviving son, Steven, said in a Georgetown press conference, "There's no way it could have been mass suicide." And that same day, according to the Washington Star, a Guyanese source pointed out a serious medical discrepancy in the Jonestown kibbutz death scene. He said, "If you die of cyanide, which seems to have been the poison, your body goes into spasm and contortion death, but at Jonestown everyone looked totally relaxed".

The reason for this discrepancy was that by the time the Guyanese troops arrived, all the bodies had been rearranged. They were also placed face down for the most part. This was so that the widely publicized news photos would not ruin the desired impression of calm by letting you see the victims' final expressions of agony.

## THE NIGHTMARE CONTINUED

To continue the nightmare charade to fool the Russians, the United States at first publicly urged Guyana to collect and bury the hundreds of bodies. As arranged, Guyana replied in effect that it was America's problem and that America should take the bodies back to the United States---just as planned. To facilitate this huge and hideous task, Guyana obligingly agreed to waive the usual Guyanese law that requires anybody to be autopsied before removal from the country. With this arrangement, the United States achieved the carte blanche military access to Guyana that was needed.

Russian intelligence realized what was afoot by early Monday, November 20, but it was already too late to stop it. Russia could hardly announce to the world that, "We have a secret nuclear missile base in Guyana and the United States is getting ready to destroy it." That would have rallied world opinion behind America; and, although Russian Cosmospheres quickly converged over Guyana, they, too, were useless in the covert conditions of battle there.

Their Charged Particle Beam Weapons could have made short work of the commando- style forces, but in the process they would have wiped out the Russian

base itself. The Guyana missiles have become only a minor factor in Russia's military power since the Battle of the Harvest Moon the year prior. They were not valuable enough to Russia to declare open war on their account. And so under these conditions, Russia was powerless to act once the Jonestown tragedy had been staged.

As Thanksgiving Day approached, huge American transports, helicopters, troops, and medical teams swarmed into Guyana. In a remote corner of the huge Temehri Airfield a command post was established for the twin operations of Jonestown and at the Russian missile base.

As some of the troops began the nauseating task of cleaning up the Jonestown kibbutz, other joint attack forces were taking up positions around the missile base in preparations for the surprise raid. Meanwhile, day after day the death count reported at Jonestown remained unchanged at 409.

Then on Thanksgiving Day itself, the Battle of Guyana took place. Crack military forces experienced in jungle and surprise warfare moved in on the Russian complex, striking all the dispersed sites simultaneously. Like the Entebbe raid, the battle itself did not last long. It had to be over quickly to be successful.

First the small crews on site near each missile were overwhelmed, and then killed. The missiles themselves were quickly disabled. Next the military forces converged on the Missile Command and Control Center, where a bloody pitched battle took place.

When the smoke cleared, every single person manning the missile base had been killed, including the Russian commanders.

When the battle was over, American helicopters from Temehri Airfield began landing within the ruined missile complex and flying out the wounded. Then the remaining attackers were left with two more jobs before they could retire from the area. First, they were under strict orders to leave no bodies in the attacking forces on Guyanese soil, and so the entire area was scoured until every single member of the attacking force had been accounted for. Their bodies, like those of the victims at Jonestown, were sealed in Vietnam-type body bags and collected in clearings where helicopters could land to pick them up.

Finally, the combined forces were under orders to remove the nuclear warheads from the missiles and take them back to Georgetown for airlift to the United States. Specially trained members of the attacking force had set to work on this task immediately after the initial attacks on the missile crews.

By early Friday, November 24, all the warheads had been removed. They, too, were placed in body bags, one per bag, with some jungle foliage stuffed in to give the bag a reasonable appearance.



Of course none of this was apparent to the reporters at Temehri Airfield, whose access to the American Command Post there was carefully controlled. When wounded members of the attacking force were flown back to the Airfield, after the Battle of Guyana on Thanksgiving afternoon, they were kept out of sight of the reporters.

Otherwise, when reporters occasionally saw body bags being moved from place to place they just naturally assumed that all contained victims from Jonestown. They had no way of knowing that some contained slain Commandoes and that others contained Russian nuclear warheads. The continual cargo of death from the Jonestown kibbutz made the perfect cover for the aftermath of the Battle of Guyana.

### WHERE COULD THEY TAKE ALL THOSE BODIES?

Many reporters were totally puzzled at the choice of Dover Air Force Base in Delaware for the Guyana airlift. Most of the Jonestown victims were from California, and there is a mortuary facility, similar to the Dover facility, at Oakland Air Force Base in California. Dover was chosen to facilitate transfer of the Russian nuclear warheads to the nearby Aberdeen Proving Ground and Arsenal. This was done by means of shallow flights from Dover to Phillips Air Force Base.

Originally the Guyanese count of 409 had been accepted as firm by United States officials in Guyana. That had raised questions as to where the rest of the one thousand or so residents reported to be in Jonestown had gone. Finally, on Thanksgiving Day, with the body clean-up operation well under way, a military spokesman told reporters, "The evaluation that we have made is simply that there were not many more people in Jonestown at the time of the suicide." But even as he spoke, the Battle of Guyana was raging at the Russian missile base. By midday on Friday, the day after Thanksgiving, 485 body bags had already arrived at the Temehri Airfield. The 'bodies' of warheads from the Russian missile base were destined to raise the total far beyond the total of 409 bodies originally counted by the Guyanese at the kibbutz. It was a bad mistake, the kind of thing that happens in the heat of battle. Something had to be done, and quickly.

So, on that Friday after Thanksgiving, a breathless and nervous Pentagon spokesman at the Temehri Airfield made a stunning announcement over CBS television: "The original count of persons found dead at the Jonestown site has been found to be seriously in error. It now appear there may be as many as 780 bodies, total, found at the site. They were found simply buried under other bodies. There were larger adults that were grouped together, and under their bodies were found the bodies of smaller adults and children".

Badgered by incredulous reporters, the Government embellished the cover story later on. The Washington Star quoted the same spokesman as saying Friday night: "Near the center of the pile of bodies, near the assembly hall they were three deep in some areas. They were in layers with blankets between them." Wasn't it just nice of all those people to fall over in well orchestrated and neat rows?

This story was so unbelievable that within two days the United States Government dismissed its own story about the blankets as a "rumor". Still the basic idea of bodies on top of bodies had to be maintained, so on Saturday, November 25, another Air Force spokesman tried to make it all sound plausible in the following words: "From what I observed, the people, when they committed suicide, would line up in nice neat little circles, children in front of them, and as they died they folded into the interior of the circle". Do you wondrously blind people begin to see the absurdity of that which you believe? You swallow it hook, line, sinker and fish!

The Guyana cover-up was world-wide in its dimensions--it had to be. In Guyana, Deputy Prime Minister Reid made the first public announcement to the Guyanese people about Jonestown on Friday afternoon, November 24, in Parliament. Then he refused to answer questions, and rushed out to cries of "Shame, Shame" and "Cover-up" from Parliament members. And there in the United States on Thanksgiving Day, FBI Director, William Webster, said that the: "FBI Disaster Squad had positively identified the body of James Warren Jones through fingerprint identification records." But, this was not so and at that very moment Jim Jones was making good his preplanned escape from Guyana.

### AND HOW DID JONES MANAGE TO GET OUT?

The plans for removal of Jones were laid well in advance. An ocean-going boat, well stocked with supplies and money, was waiting for him near the river town of Bartica, 35 miles southwest of Georgetown. In order to make his way to Bartica from Jonestown, Jones had a Safe Conduct Pass.

In the early morning of Thanksgiving Day, as the Battle of Guyana was beginning, Jones headed down stream toward Georgetown. Shortly after noon Guyana time his boat left the mouth of Essequibo River into the Atlantic Ocean.

From there Jones followed a complicated itinerary which was designed to prevent his being followed; but in spite of that, he was followed. From Guyana Jones headed due east for about 330 miles and then turned south, landing near La Mere, French Guiana, about 5:30 A.M. local time, November 27. From there he traveled by land to the capital of Cayenne, and took an airplane across the Atlantic Ocean to Freetown, Sierra Leone,

in West Africa. From Freetown he headed north along the coast to Guinea- Bissau Airport, arriving there approximately 7:00 P.M. local time, November 28.

There, less than two hours later, he boarded a DC-3 and took off. His route took him eastward to Tambacounda, (Senegal); from there onward into Mali with stops at Segou, Mopti, and Gao; then onward to Agadez (Niger), and Largeau (Chad). From there his plane continued to Atbara (Sudan), and then a short final hop to Port Sudan where he arrived shortly after 4:00 A.M., November 30, local time. When he arrived at Port Sudan, Jones found a Turboprop Executive Transport waiting for him which was owned and operated by Israeli Intelligence. Within 20 minutes the plane took off with Jones and headed up the middle of the Red Sea toward the Gulf of Aqaba. At 6:30 A.M. local time on November 30, Jones' plane landed briefly at Elath, the back door to Israel; then on to a private airport outside of Jerusalem, arriving at 7:20 A.M. local time. From there he headed to a nearby location for an intelligence debriefing.

### HOW COULD THIS HAPPEN TO AN EVANGELIST?

After being transformed gradually into a conscious agent of the Intelligence Community over the prior six years, Jones had taken part in a joint operation by American and Israeli Intelligence in Guyana. The Israelis had contributed valuable expertise and even key lieutenants for Jones in showing how the Jonestown kibbutz could be set up and used for the intended purposes.

One has only to check an encyclopedia to see that Jonestown was, in fact, a kibbutz. For example, the World Book Encyclopedia under the topic "ISRAEL", says: "In a collective community, called a kibbutz, the farmers share all the property and combine their labor. The village administration provides all their needs. The adults eat together in a dining hall, but married couples and single persons have private sleeping quarters. All children are raised together in a separate home. Parents visit their children for an hour or two before supper".

Let us look at the word "commune" as domesticated in America. It means living in a commune. There is no pure form of commune in the Israeli kibbutz. When a commune is run by persons with Satanic and schizophrenic characteristics, like those of Jim Jones, murderous and suicidal behavior are forced upon the people, as happened at Jonestown. And when this example is expanded to include an entire nation, one has a nation in the grip of Bolshevism. It was happening to America then and you are still being led directly into national suicide.

Let me show you the ridiculous cost of such actions.

As things came to pass, the war which started between you and Russia began on that Thanksgiving Day. America lost that war in the Battle of the Harvest Moon. Of course the calculations don't work out properly because you have no notion as to what is happening nor in what order. We shall speak to these topics later. At that time the very rules of war were altered forever.

Russia then tried to force America "to surrender" to SALT II disarmament, but your Unseen Rulers instead stepped up preparations for a suicidal nuclear war to be launched by the U.S.

The Guyana happenings gave you a preview for the entire war. By the standards of those who planned it, the Battle of Guyana was a brilliant success--and yet, at what cost! Many times more American lives were deliberately sacrificed than were lost by the enemy in the battle itself. In the same way, the plans still in operation will dwarf the numbers killed by the millions.

The Battle of Guyana was an exercise in futility, a mere scratch on the arm for Russia. It was planned before the Battle of the Harvest Moon, which rendered the Guyana battle obsolete before it happened.

Well, Jim Jones had a motto hanging over his throne in Jonestown: "THOSE WHO DO NOT REMEMBER THE PAST ARE CONDEMNED TO REPEAT IT."

Now, would any of you care to do a dissertation on what the Guyana tragedy actually had to do with religion in any manner what-so-ever. 'Tis sad indeed! And yet, you gullibly feast on the lies. So be it.

## Bibliography

Phoenix Journals N° 3 -- Space Gate, chapters 1, 4; by Aton-Hatonn

Phoenix Journals N° 13 -- Skeletons In The Closet, Intro, chapters 13, 14; by Aton/Hatonn

Phoenix Journals N° 14 -- R.R.P.P. Vol. 1, chapters 14, 15; by Aton/Hatonn

Phoenix Journals N° 89 -- Focus of Demons; chapters 1; by Aton/Hatonn

Phoenix Journals N° 66 -- Ecstasy To Agony, chapter 14; by Aton/Hatonn

Phoenix Journals N° 76 -- Sorting the Pieces, chapter 5; by Aton/Hatonn

Peter D. Beter Book III -- Audio Letter N° 26, Topic 1, 2; by Peter D. Beter

Peter D. Beter Book III -- Audio Letter N° 27, Topic 1; by Peter D. Beter

The Curse of Canaan -- chapters 1, 5, 6, 7; by Eustace Mullins

Fire From The Sky -- Parts 9, 10, 11; by Aton-Hatonn

The Secret Holocaust: <http://www.rense.com/general86/realholo.htm>, by Eustace Mullins

Peter D. Beter's website: <https://www.peterdavidbeter.com/>

You will also find all the translations in French and the original files in English on this link: <http://ka-akehene-aton.com/pb.html>